

1 **The terrestrial and freshwater invertebrate biodiversity of the archipelagos**  
2 **of the Barents Sea; Svalbard, Franz Josef Land and Novaya Zemlya.**

3  
4 Coulson, S.J., Convey, P., Aakra, K., Aarvik, L., Ávila-Jiménez, M.L., Babenko, A., Biersma,  
5 E., Boström, S., Brittain, J.E., Carlsson, A., Christoffersen, K.S., De Smet, W.H., Ekrem, T.,  
6 Fjellberg, A., Füreder, L. Gustafsson, D., Gwiazdowicz, D.J., Hansen, L.O., Hullé, L.,  
7 Kaczmarek, L., Kolicka, M., Kuklin, V., Lakka, H-K., Lebedeva, N., Makarova, O., Maraldo,  
8 K., Melekhina, E., Ødegaard, F., Pilskog, H.E., Simon, J.C., Sohlenius, B., Solhøy, T., Søli, G.,  
9 Stur, E., Tanasevitch, A., Taskaeva, A., Velle, G. and Zmudczyńska-Skarbek, K.M.

10

11 *Stephen J. Coulson,	27 U.K.
12 Department of Arctic Biology,	28 pcon@bas.ac.uk
13 University Centre in Svalbard,	29
14 P.O. Box 156,	30 Kjetil Aakra,
15 9171 Longyearbyen,	31 Midt-Troms Museum,
16 Svalbard,	32 Pb. 1080,
17 Norway.	33 Meieriveien 11,
18 Steve.coulson@unis.no	34 9050 Storsteinnes,
19 +47 79 02 33 34	35 Norway.
20	36 kjetil.aakra@mtmu.no
21 Peter Convey,	37
22 British Antarctic Survey,	38 Leif Aarvik,
23 High Cross,	39 University of Oslo,
24 Madingley Road	40 Natural History Museum,
25 Cambridge,	41 Department of Zoology,
26 CB3 OET,	

42 P.O. Box 1172 Blindern,

43 NO-0318 Oslo,

44 Norway.

45 leif.aarvik@nhm.uio.no

46

47 María Luisa Ávila-Jiménez,

48 Department of Arctic Biology,

49 University Centre in Svalbard,

50 P.O. Box 156,

51 9171 Longyearbyen,

52 Svalbard,

53 Norway.

54 mlavilaj@gmail.com

55

56 Anatoly Babenko,

57 Institute of Ecology and Evolution,

58 Russian Academy of Sciences,

59 Leninski pr., 33,

60 Moscow 119071,

61 Russia.

62 lsdc@mail.ru

63

64 Elisabeth M. Biersma,

65 British Antarctic Survey,

66 High Cross,

67 Madingley Road

68 Cambridge,

69 CB3 OET,

70 U.K.

71 elisebiersma@gmail.com

72

73 Sven Boström,

74 Swedish Museum of Natural History,

75 P.O. Box 50007,

76 SE-104 05 Stockholm,

77 Sweden.

78 Sven.Bostrom@nrm.se

79

80 John E. Brittain,

81 Natural History Museum,

82 University of Oslo,

83 P.O. Box 1172 Blindern,

84 0318 Oslo,

85 Norway.

86 j.e.brittain@nhm.uio.no

87

88 Anja M. Carlsson,

89 Lancaster Environment Centre,

90 Lancaster University,

91 Lancaster, LA1 4YQ.

92 U.K.

93 anjamorven@gmail.com

94  
95 Kirsten Christoffersen,  
96 Freshwater Biological Laboratory,  
97 Biological Institute,  
98 University of Copenhagen,  
99 Helsingørsgade, 51,  
100 3400 Hillerød,  
101 Denmark.  
102 kchristoffersen@bio.ku.dk  
103  
104 Willem H. De Smet,  
105 University of Antwerp,  
106 Campus Drei Eiken,  
107 ECOBE Department of Biology,  
108 Universiteitsplein 1,  
109 B-2610 Wilrijk,  
110 Belgium.  
111 willem.desmet@ua.ac.be  
112  
113 Torbjørn Ekrem,  
114 Department of Natural History,  
115 NTNU University Museum,  
116 NO-7491 Trondheim,  
117 Norway torbjorn.ekrem@ntnu.no  
118  
119 Arne Fjellberg,  
120 Mageroveien 168,  
121 3145 Tjøme,  
122 Norway.  
123 arnecoll@gmail.com  
124  
125 Leopold Füreder,  
126 Faculty for Biology,  
127 Technikerstraße 15,  
128 Universität Innsbruck,  
129 Innrain, 52,  
130 A-6020 Innsbruck,  
131 Austria.  
132 Leopold.Fuereder@uibk.ac.at  
133  
134 Daniel Gustafsson,  
135 Department of Biology,  
136 University of Utah,  
137 257 South 1400 East,  
138 Salt Lake City, UT 84112,  
139 USA.  
140 daniel.gustafsson@bioenv.gu.se  
141  
142 Dariusz J. Gwiazdowicz,  
143 Poznan University of Life Sciences,  
144 Department of Forest Protection,  
145 Wojska Polskiego 71,

146 60-625 Poznań,  
147 Poland.  
148 dagwiazd@au.poznan.pl  
149  
150 Lars Ove Hansen,  
151 University of Oslo,  
152 Natural History Museum,  
153 Department of Zoology,  
154 P.O. Box 1172 Blindern,  
155 NO-0318 Oslo,  
156 Norway.  
157 l.o.hansen@nhm.uio.no  
158  
159 Maurice Hullé,  
160 UMR 1349 INRA/Agrocampus  
161 Ouest/Université Rennes ,1  
162 Institut de Génétique, Environnement et  
163 Protection des Plantes (IGEPP),  
164 Domaine de la Motte,–  
165 35653 Le Rheu Cedex,  
166 France.  
167 hulle@rennes.inra.fr  
168  
169 Łukasz Kaczmarek,  
170 Department of Animal Taxonomy and  
171 Ecology,  
172 Adam Mickiewicz University,  
173 Umultowska 89,  
174 61-614 Poznan,  
175 Poland.  
176 kaczmar@amu.edu.pl  
177  
178 Vadim Kuklin,  
179 Murmansk Marine Biological Institute,  
180 Russian Academy of Sciences,  
181 Vladimirskaia St. 17,  
182 183010 Murmansk ,  
183 Russia.  
184 VV\_Kuklin@mail.ru  
185  
186 Małgorzata Kolicka,  
187 Department of Animal Taxonomy and  
188 Ecology,  
189 Adam Mickiewicz University,  
190 Umultowska 89,  
191 61-614 Poznan,  
192 Poland.  
193 malgorzata.kolicka@gmail.com  
194  
195 Hanna-Kaisa Lakka,  
196 Department of Environmental Sciences  
197 University of Helsinki,

198 Niemenkatu 73,  
199 15140 Lahti,  
200 Finland.  
201 hanna-kaisa.lakka@helsinki.fi  
202  
203 Natalia V. Lebedeva,  
204 Southern Scientific Centre,  
205 Russian Academy of Sciences and Azov  
206 Branch Kola Scientific Centre,  
207 Russian Academy of Sciences,  
208 Chekhova 41,  
209 Rostov-on-Don,  
210 344006 Russia.  
211 bird\_happy@mail.ru  
212  
213 Olga Makarova,  
214 Institute of Ecology and Evolution,  
215 Russian Academy of Sciences,  
216 Leninski pr., 33,  
217 Moscow 119071,  
218 Russia.  
219 lsdc@mail.ru  
220  
221 Kristine Maraldo,  
222 Aarhus University,  
223 Department of Agroecology,  
224 Blichers Allé,  
225 DK-8230 Tjele,  
226 Denmark.  
227 kmaraldo@hotmail.com  
228  
229 Elena Melekhina,  
230 Institute of Biology of Komi Scientific  
231 Centre of the Ural  
232 Branch of the Russian Academy of  
233 Sciences,  
234 Kommunisticheskaja, 28,  
235 Syktyvkar,  
236 Russia.  
237 melekhina@ib.komisc.ru  
238  
239 Frode Ødegaard  
240 Norwegian Institute for Nature Research,  
241 P.O.Box 5685 Sluppen,  
242 NO-7485 Trondheim,  
243 Norway.  
244 frode.odegaard@nina.no  
245  
246 Hanne E. Pilskog,  
247 Department of Ecology and Natural  
248 Resource Management,  
249 Norwegian University of Life Sciences,

250 P.O.Box 5003,  
251 NO-1432 Aas,  
252 Norway.  
253 hanne.pilskog@umb.no  
254  
255 Jean-Christophe Simon,  
256 UMR 1349 INRA/Agrocampus,  
257 Ouest/Université Rennes 1,  
258 Institut de Génétique, Environnement et  
259 Protection des Plantes (IGEPP),  
260 Domaine de la Motte,  
261 35653 Le Rheu Cedex,  
262 France.  
263 Jean-Christophe.Simon@rennes.inra.fr  
264  
265 Björn Sohlenius,  
266 Swedish Museum of Natural History,  
267 P.O.Box 50007,  
268 104 05 Stockholm,  
269 Sweden.  
270 bjorn.sohlenius@nrm.se  
271  
272 Elisabeth Stur,  
273 Department of Natural History,  
274 NTNU University Museum,  
275 NO-7491 Trondheim,  
276 Norway.  
277 Elisabeth.Stur@vm.ntnu.no  
278  
279 Torstein Solhøy,  
280 EECRG,  
281 Institute for Biology,  
282 University of Bergen,  
283 P.O. Box 7820,  
284 N-5020 Bergen,  
285 Norway.  
286 Torstein.solhoy@bio.uib.no  
287  
288 Geir Søli,  
289 University of Oslo,  
290 Natural History Museum,  
291 Department of Zoology,  
292 P.O. Box 1172, Blindern,  
293 NO-0318 Oslo,  
294 Norway.  
295 geir.soli@nhm.uio.no  
296  
297 Andrei Tanasevitch  
298 Centre for Forest Ecology and Production,  
299 Russian Academy of Sciences,  
300 Profsoyuznaya Str., 84/32,  
301 Moscow 117997,

302 Russia.  
303 tanasevitch@gmail.com  
304  
305 Anastasia Taskaeva,  
306 Institute of Biology of Komi Scientific  
307 Centre of the Ural  
308 Branch of the Russian Academy of  
309 Sciences,  
310 Kommunisticheskaja, 28,  
311 Syktyvkar,  
312 Russia.  
313 taskaeva@ib.komisc.ru  
314  
315 Gaute Velle,  
316 Uni Environment,  
317 Uni Research,  
318 Thormøhlensgate 49b,  
319 5006 Bergen,  
320 Norway.  
321 gaute.velle@uni.no  
322  
323 Katarzyna M. Zmudczyńska-Skarbek,  
324 Department of Vertebrate Ecology and  
325 Zoology,  
326 University of Gdańsk,  
327 Wita Stwosza 59,  
328 80-308 Gdańsk,  
329 Poland.  
330 biozmud@biol.ug.ed.pl  
331  
332 \*corresponding author. S.J. Coulson

333

334 **Abstract**

335 Arctic terrestrial ecosystems are generally considered to be species poor, fragile and often  
336 isolated. Nonetheless, their intricate complexity, especially that of the invertebrate  
337 component, is beginning to emerge. Attention has become focused on the Arctic both due to  
338 the importance of this rapidly changing region in the Earth System and also the inherent  
339 interest of an extreme and unique environment. The three archipelagoes considered here,  
340 Svalbard, Franz Josef Land and Novaya Zemlya, delineate the Barents Sea to the west, north  
341 and east. This is a region of convergence for Palearctic and Nearctic faunas re-colonising the  
342 Arctic following the retreat of ice after the Last Glacial Maximum (LGM). Despite the harsh  
343 Arctic environment and the short period since deglaciation, the archipelagoes of the Barents  
344 Sea are inhabited by diverse invertebrate communities. There is an obvious imbalance in our  
345 understanding of the biodiversity of each archipelago, and in our knowledge of many taxa.  
346 Research effort in Svalbard is increasing rapidly while there are still few reports, particularly  
347 in the western literature, from Franz Josef Land and Novaya Zemlya. Nevertheless, there  
348 appears to be a surprising degree of dissimilarity between the invertebrate faunas, possibly  
349 reflecting colonization history. We provide a baseline synthesis of the terrestrial and  
350 freshwater invertebrate fauna of the Barents Sea archipelagoes, highlight the taxa present, the  
351 characteristic elements of fauna and the complexity of biogeography. In doing so, we provide  
352 a background from which to assess responses to environmental change for a region under  
353 increasing international attention from scientific, industrial and political communities as well  
354 as non-governmental organizations and the general public.

355

356 **Key words.**



357 Novaja Zemlja; Frans Josef Land; Spitsbergen; Spitzbergen; biodiversity; colonization;  
358 isolation; High Arctic.  
359

## 360 **1. Introduction**

361

362 Arctic terrestrial ecosystems are often considered to be species poor and fragile. The high  
363 latitude archipelagoes of the Barents Sea are also isolated due to their geographic separation  
364 from Eurasia. Nonetheless, their intricate complexity, especially that of the invertebrate  
365 component of their communities, is beginning to emerge. . The known terrestrial and  
366 freshwater invertebrate fauna of this archipelago currently contains over 1,000 named species  
367 (Coulson and Refseth, 2004; Coulson, 2007a, 2013b). Vascular plant diversity totals 74  
368 species in Franz Josef Land (Tkach et al., 2008), 173 in Svalbard (Elven and Elvebakk, 1996)  
369 and 216 in Novaya Zemlya (Tkach et al., 2008). Bryophyta (mosses, liverworts and  
370 hornworts) form an important component of the environment in the Arctic (Turetsky et al.  
371 2012). In Svalbard there are currently 373 accepted species (Frisvoll and Elvebakk, 1996)  
372 while lichens are more speciose, 597 species being recorded (Elvebakk and Hertel, 1996).  
373 Recent inventories of the bryophytes or lichens of Novaya Zemlya and Franz Josef Land are  
374 not available.

375

376 Investigations of poorly sampled regions within the islands along with studies of genetic  
377 diversity, including identification and quantification of cryptic speciation, are likely to lead to  
378 considerable increases in invertebrate diversity estimates (Ávila-Jiménez, 2011). The existing  
379 species inventories also suffer from taxonomic limitations, in particular relating to  
380 unidentified synonymies and misidentifications (Coulson, 2007a; Ávila-Jiménez et al., 2011;  
381 Bayartogtokh et al., 2011). Detailed knowledge of the distributions and biogeography of the  
382 majority of invertebrate species remains limited. Even in comparatively well-known regions  
383 such as western Svalbard, the publication of new species records for the archipelago is  
384 frequent, and new taxa continue to be formally described (e.g. Pilskog, 2011; Chaubet et al.,

385 2013; Gwiazdowicz et al., 2012a, 2012b; Kaczmarek et al., 2012). Even in comparison with  
386 the uncertainties applying to Svalbard, diversity of the Russian archipelagoes of Franz Josef  
387 Land and Novaya Zemlya remains understudied, while much of the information that is  
388 available is not readily accessible in the western (English language) literature.

389

390 It is clear that the invertebrate community plays a central role in many key ecosystem  
391 processes, such as nutrient cycling, energy flow, decomposition, bioaccumulation of  
392 pollutants, herbivory, pollination and parasitism (Petersen and Luxton, 1982; Speight et al.,  
393 1999; Bardgett, 2005; Evenset et al. 2005; Ott et al., 2012). However, the relationship  
394 between species (alpha) diversity and ecosystem function often remains unclear despite  
395 considerable debate around the importance, or otherwise, of ‘functional redundancy’ in  
396 maintaining ecosystem stability (Brussaard et al., 2007). Polar (Arctic and Antarctic)  
397 ecosystems are considered to be particularly valuable for studies addressing such fundamental  
398 questions of ecosystem function, providing examples across a wide range of levels of  
399 assemblage structure (Hodkinson et al., 2003, 2004; Adams et al., 2006; Post et al., 2009). In  
400 the context of these ecosystems, the relatively high species-level biodiversity of the terrestrial  
401 and freshwater ecosystems of the High Arctic (in comparison, for instance, with those of  
402 Antarctic regions; Convey, 2007, 2013) may provide them with a robustness and stability to  
403 the characteristically large annual variation in climate and hence also provide resilience to  
404 environmental change. Nonetheless, despite this possibly inherent resilience to natural  
405 environmental variability, these High Arctic systems may be particularly vulnerable to human  
406 disturbance (Jónsdóttir, 2005) predominantly due to lengthy recovery and regeneration times.

407

408 Attention has recently become focused on the Arctic due both to the importance of this  
409 rapidly changing region in the Earth System and to the inherent interest of an extreme and

410 unique environment. Perhaps nowhere is this more evident than in Svalbard with the  
411 establishment of the Kongsfjorden International Research Base (KIRB) at Ny-Ålesund.  
412 Nevertheless, despite close to 600 published articles concerning the invertebrate fauna of  
413 Svalbard (Coulson, 2007a, 2013a, 2013b), research has largely been fragmented and  
414 individual, with little attempt at large scale coordination. Hence there is a disparity in our  
415 knowledge between the charismatic and the less studied taxa. The recent publication of  
416 species inventories (e.g. Coulson, 2007a; Ávila-Jiménez et al., 2011) has highlighted the  
417 Svalbard archipelago as having perhaps the most complete inventory of the invertebrate fauna  
418 of any Arctic region (Hodkinson, in press). Nonetheless, an overall synthesis is lacking,  
419 either for Svalbard itself, or for the archipelagoes of the wider Barents Sea region. Now is a  
420 particularly opportune moment to provide such a synthesis, with a recent consideration of the  
421 Arctic invertebrate fauna calling for the establishment of an inventory of Arctic species as a  
422 high priority (Hodkinson, in press). Moreover, the quantity of invertebrate studies is  
423 increasing rapidly, as is the importance of Svalbard as a High Arctic research platform,  
424 including the current agenda within Norway to establish the eastern regions of Svalbard as a  
425 “reference area for research” (Ministry of Justice and the Police, 2009) and the planned  
426 Svalbard Integrated Arctic Earth Observing System (SIOS) international initiative, which  
427 forms part of the European Strategy Forum on Research Infrastructures (ESFRI) programme  
428 (European Commission, 2012). Currently, there is no overall context into which to set these  
429 international initiatives.

430

431 The three archipelagoes considered here comprise a natural geographic unit. This is a region  
432 of convergence for the Palearctic and Nearctic biota re-colonising following the ice retreat  
433 from the marginal coastline of Spitsbergen that commenced around 15,800 – 14,800  
434 calibrated years Before Present (cal BP). Franz Josef Land began to be deglaciated around

435 11,200 cal BP (Landvik et al., 1995; Lubinski et al., 1999) while southern areas of Novaya  
436 Zemlya remained ice free throughout the LGM (Serebryanny et al., 1998; Velichko, 2002).

437

438 This article was catalysed by the expertise brought together for an international workshop on  
439 the Terrestrial and Freshwater Invertebrate Fauna of Svalbard held at the University Centre in  
440 Svalbard (UNIS) in 2011. We summarize the current state of knowledge of the invertebrate  
441 faunas of these archipelagoes, including biodiversity, dispersal, colonization and responses to  
442 environmental change. Of the three archipelagoes, by far the most detailed studies of the  
443 invertebrate fauna are available for Svalbard. Hence, while we focus primarily on this  
444 archipelago, we exploit the opportunity to include, wherever possible, the less well described  
445 archipelagoes of Franz Josef Land and Novaya Zemlya.

446

447

## 448 **2. The archipelagoes**

449

450 The three island groups ringing the Barents Sea consist of Svalbard, Franz Josef Land and  
451 Novaya Zemlya (Fig. 1). Svalbard is defined as the land area lying within the coordinates of  
452 10° and 35°E and 74° and 81°N, and consists of four main islands, Spitsbergen,  
453 Nordaustlandet, Edgeøya and Barentsøya, along with the ‘outlier’ Bjørnøya (Bear Island; Fig.  
454 2). It has a land area of approximately 63,000 km<sup>2</sup> of which 60% is today permanently  
455 covered by ice and snow (Hisdal, 1985). The archipelago is under Norwegian sovereignty but  
456 governed by the terms of the “Svalbard Treaty” (Treaty of Spitsbergen, 1920). Novaya  
457 Zemlya lies to the north of the Nenetsia Russian coast and is comprised of two principle  
458 islands separated by the Matochkin Shar strait, and numerous lesser islands, lying between  
459 70° to 77°N and 51 to 69°E (Fig. 3). The main island stretches almost 900 km along a north-

460 east axis and is up to 145 km wide (Aleksandrova, 1977) with an area of 81,280 km<sup>2</sup> of which  
461 27% is currently glaciated (Zeeberg, 2002). During the Cold War Novaya Zemlya was used  
462 as a nuclear test site, with the result that for many years it has been a closed military region  
463 and thus difficult for biologists to visit (Zeeberg and Forman, 2001). Franz Josef Land lies to  
464 the north-east of Svalbard between 79°73' and 81°93'N and 37° and 65°50'E. It consists of  
465 approximately 190 largely ice-covered islands forming a total area of 12,334 km<sup>2</sup>, 85% of  
466 which is glaciated (Aleksandrova, 1977; Zeeberg and Forman, 2001). As with Novaya  
467 Zemlya, Franz Josef Land was a closed military area for much of the Twentieth Century and  
468 access today still requires permission from the Russian authorities, including the Federal  
469 Service of National Security and Administration of Reserves and Protected Areas.

470

471 *Insert Figure 1 here*

472

473 The three archipelagoes all have an Arctic climate. The most northerly, Franz Josef Land, has  
474 the most extreme climate with mean July (mid-summer) temperature varying between -1.2  
475 and +1.6°C depending on the specific island considered (Aleksandrova, 1977). Cloudy skies  
476 occur approximately 90% of the time, reducing solar heating of the ground (Aleksandrova,  
477 1983). Annual precipitation amounts to 300 mm, most falling as snow (Aleksandrova, 1983).

478

479 In Svalbard the annual mean air temperature recorded at the official meteorological station at  
480 the airport in Longyearbyen in the west of the archipelago (Fig. 2) is -4.6°C (mean summer  
481 temperature +5.2°C), with 191 mm annual precipitation for the period 1981-2010 (Førland et  
482 al., 2011). Precipitation is particularly variable across this archipelago, decreasing rapidly  
483 from the west coast towards the interior. Barentsburg and Isfjord Radio, approximately 50-80  
484 km to the west of Longyearbyen and on the coast, receive 525 and 480 mm respectively per

485 year (Norwegian Meteorological Institute, 2013). Air temperature is also heavily influenced  
486 by the surrounding ocean and in particular the dominant local current systems. To the west, a  
487 northwards branch of the North Atlantic Drift carries relatively warm water (c. +3°C;  
488 Skogseth et al., 2005), past the archipelago. The east coast, however, is influenced by the  
489 cold water of the East Spitsbergen Current carrying polar water south at between 0.5° and -  
490 1.0°C (Skogseth et al., 2005). Hence air temperatures in the north and east of Svalbard are  
491 generally lower than in the west. Throughout the archipelago, soils may be snow-covered and  
492 frozen for at least nine months of the year (Coulson et al., 1995).

493

494 *Insert Figure 2 here*

495

496 The latitudinal span of Novaya Zemlya results in a considerable climatic gradient (Zeeberg  
497 and Forman, 2001). Annual mean temperature decreases from -5.4°C on the south-west coast  
498 to -10.3°C at the northern extremity. While winters (December, January) are cold, averaging  
499 around -15°C, the summers are relatively mild with July/August mean air temperature around  
500 +6°C. Annual precipitation also varies, decreasing south to north from 386 mm to 283 mm.  
501 However, as with Svalbard, the climate of Novaya Zemlya is heavily influenced by the  
502 surrounding marine environment, with advected warm North Atlantic water on the west coast  
503 while the east coast adjoins the cold Kara Sea which is ice-bound during the winter.

504

505 *Insert Figure 3 here*

506

507 A particular feature of the climate of the High Arctic is the extreme variation in photoperiod.  
508 For the settlement of Longyearbyen on Spitsbergen, Svalbard, the sun does not rise above the  
509 horizon between October 26 and February 16 (113 days). Conversely, during the period of the

510 midnight sun, from April 19 until August 23 (127 days), the sun remains constantly above the  
511 horizon. However, although the sun may be permanently above the horizon from mid-April,  
512 the ground is not released from snow and ice until later in the season. For Svalbard this may  
513 be mid-June (Coulson, 2013a) and the growing season in vegetated regions, if measured from  
514 the approximate period the ground begins to clear of snow until the end of the midnight sun,  
515 may be less than 70 days. Some photosynthesis will continue to be possible longer into the  
516 autumn but the majority of higher plants shut down by mid-August. For Franz Josef Land the  
517 period of the midnight sun is approximately from April 15 until August 24 with polar night  
518 extending from October 19 until February 21. With a north-south axis the photoperiod of the  
519 islands of the Novaya Zemlya archipelago varies considerably. In the south the period of the  
520 midnight sun is only from May 21 – July 22 while in the north this period is extended,  
521 beginning around April 25 and ending August 17. The polar night is similarly shorter in the  
522 south commencing on November 22 with the sun returning on January 20 while in the north  
523 the period lasts from October 29 to February 13.

524

525 Environmental change is particularly rapid in the Arctic land areas and air temperatures are  
526 increasing more rapidly than global means, an example of the ‘polar amplification’ of the  
527 global process (ACIA, 2005; IPCC, 2007). The causes of this fast change are unclear but may  
528 be a consequence of general background warming, reduced sea ice cover and changes in  
529 oceanic and atmospheric circulation (Serreze et al., 2011). Annual temperatures in Svalbard  
530 over the period 1981-2010 have increased by 2.1°C over the 1961-1990 mean while winter  
531 and summer means have increased by 3.4 and 1°C respectively (Førland et al., 2011). These  
532 increases are likely to be linked with variations in atmospheric circulations, with increased  
533 frequency of southerly and south-west winds (Hanssen-Bauer and Førland 1998). Overall  
534 annual precipitation has increased marginally with a slight trend towards wetter summers and



535 dryer winters (Førland et al., 2011) also linked to the changes in atmospheric circulation  
536 patterns (Hanssen-Bauer and Førland 1998). By the end of the current century the average  
537 winter temperatures may be up to 10°C greater than the present normal. Currently, air  
538 temperatures fall below -28°C on approximately three to four days per year. Projections  
539 suggest that winter warming by 2050 may result in air temperatures declining to only -23°C at  
540 a similar frequency (Førland et al., 2011). Similar detailed analyses for Franz Josef Land and  
541 Novaya Zemlya are not available but it is likely that these will experience similar overall  
542 general trends in temperatures and precipitation. However, current scenarios include poor sea  
543 ice representation, and recent loss of sea ice may have enhanced regional warming at the same  
544 time weakening the accuracy of these projections (Førland et al., 2011).

545

546 The history of the LGM in the Barents Sea region is complex but it is clear that Svalbard,  
547 Franz Josef Land and much of Novaya Zemlya were largely covered by a dynamic ice sheet  
548 (Gataullin et al., 2001) becoming exposed progressively as the ice began to retreat. Recent  
549 studies suggest that large areas of the Amsterdamøya plateau in the north-west of Svalbard  
550 remained ice free during the LGM (Landvik et al., 2003) providing possible glacial refugia for  
551 invertebrates, and that other regions were also periodically exposed during this period  
552 (Ingólfsson and Landvik, 2013). There is, hence, the possibility that some invertebrates  
553 survived *in situ*, but evidence is currently lacking and the predominant view remains that the  
554 present fauna is the result of recent immigration since the retreat of the ice. Similarly, it is  
555 likely that few, if any, plants survived *in situ* during the LGM (Alsos et al., 2007) although a  
556 number of recent studies, both biological and glaciological, have hinted at the possible  
557 existence of refugia (Westergaard et al., 2011), and current thinking is that flora and fauna of  
558 Svalbard is the result of recent immigration. The South Island of Novaya Zemlya remained  
559 ice-free with shrub vegetation (Serebryanny et al., 1998; Velichko, 2002).

560

561 The relatively short period since deglaciation, combined with the Arctic climate and  
562 continuing periglacial soil processes, have strongly influenced habitats and ecosystems. As  
563 seen across the Arctic, the environment is characteristically highly heterogenous with, for  
564 example, dry stony ridges, periglacial features, areas of late snow melt, heath or wet moss all  
565 in close proximity (Thomas et al., 2008). Large areas have been recently reworked by glacial  
566 action and possess continuous underlying permafrost influencing the soil hydrology. On a  
567 regional basis, northern areas consist largely of polar desert characterized by low precipitation  
568 and a short snow-free growing season. Vascular plant cover is often limited, restricted to less  
569 than 15% in both Svalbard and Franz Josef Land (Aleksandrova, 1983; Jónsdóttir, 2005;  
570 Cooper, 2011). Along the west coast of Svalbard and the southern areas of Novaya Zemlya  
571 areas of dwarf shrub tundra or heath may develop. Bare soil in all three archipelagoes often  
572 possesses a “biological crust” of cyanobacteria, bacteria, algae and lichens.

573

574 On a landscape scale the habitat is comprised of a heterogeneous mosaic (Jónsdóttir, 2005).  
575 The ridge tops, blown free of winter snow, or areas kept clear of snow by wind eddies,  
576 occasionally experience winter temperatures approaching -40°C while organic soils protected  
577 under deeper snow face temperatures no lower than -10°C and often considerably higher  
578 (Coulson et al., 1995). Melting snow and permafrost may also provide a constant cold water  
579 source throughout the summer resulting in chronically cold, wet and boggy areas in direct  
580 proximity to drier polar desert vegetation. The shallow active layer in the permafrost  
581 exaggerates this effect by hindering drainage. Soils may also vary considerably in depth and  
582 form over short distances. Generally the soils are thin, rarely more than a few centimeters  
583 thick, and overlie moraine debris, patterned ground or bedrock. In wetter areas, moss may  
584 develop into thick carpets or turfs some tens of centimeters deep, efficiently insulating the

585 ground beneath against insolation (Coulson et al., 1993a). Under bird cliffs significant  
586 allochthonous nutrient input may occur. Under little auk (*Alle alle*) colonies, circa 60 tonnes  
587 dry matter guano per km<sup>2</sup> may be deposited each season (Stempniewicz et al. 2006). In such  
588 nutrient enriched areas, organic soils of over 10 cm depth may also accumulate illustrating the  
589 impact of nutrient flow from the marine environment to the often nutrient limited terrestrial  
590 habitat (Odasz, 1994). These ornithogenic soils and their associated vegetation (Odasz, 1994;  
591 Zmudczyńska et al., 2009, Zwolicki et al., 2013) form a characteristic element of the High  
592 Arctic environment (Jónsdóttir, 2005; Zmudczyńska et al., 2012) and one that may be  
593 especially vulnerable to the introduction of non-native species (Coulson et al., 2013a).

594

595 The physical and chemical properties of Arctic inland waters vary greatly including glacier-  
596 fed rivers, snow-melt streams, cold oligotrophic lakes and shallow temporary or permanent  
597 ponds. Running freshwaters are characterised by a dominance of glacial meltwater inputs,  
598 typically in large braided river systems with high sediment loads, highly irregular flows (even  
599 cessation after the main period of snow melt), and very low temperatures even in summer.  
600 However, in coastal, glacier-free areas, there are snowmelt and spring-fed streams, as well as  
601 lake outflows (Füreder and Brittain, 2006), where conditions can be more favourable,  
602 although even here many snowmelt streams dry up in summer. There are also warm springs in  
603 two areas in the western part of Spitsbergen that have been the subject of chemical and  
604 microbiological studies (Hammer et al., 2005; Jamtveit et al., 2006; Lauritzen and Bottrell,  
605 1994). In Svalbard, river flow may initiate in late June to early July. Ice break-up however  
606 occurs later, from mid-July until late-August (Svenning and Gullestad, 2002). The lakes and  
607 ponds in the archipelagoes of the Barents Sea are typically found in coastal, lowland areas as  
608 in most other Arctic regions (Bøyum and Kjensmo, 1978; Pienitz et al., 2008; Rautio et al.,  
609 2011). Temporary thaw ponds, permanent shallow ponds and small lakes are numerous and,

610 because of the low water depth (usually less than 2 m) or small catchments, these water  
611 bodies tend to freeze solid during winter while shallower ones can dry out completely during  
612 summer.

613

614 Shallow ponds are often hotspots of biodiversity and production for micro-organisms, plants  
615 and animals in most Arctic regions (Smol and Douglas, 2007), although containing no fish  
616 populations. Nutrient input from grazing geese may be significant (Van Geest et al., 2007).  
617 Larger and deeper lakes are also present, although are not as numerous as, for example, in  
618 West Greenland and Alaska. Lakes with a water depth of more than 3 m are more stable, not  
619 freezing solid or drying out, and can host a permanent fish population. However, the  
620 environmental conditions for organisms in High Arctic lakes are different from other northern  
621 climatic zones as the ice-free period is very short (typically 1-2 months), water temperatures  
622 and nutrient concentrations are constantly low and the intensity of ultraviolet radiation is  
623 often high compared to more temperate regions. Furthermore, there are physical barriers  
624 restricting colonisation such as ice caps or remoteness. As a consequence, the biodiversity of  
625 freshwater organisms in still waters in Svalbard and other isolated islands is expected to be  
626 low even compared to other High Arctic regions such as West Greenland and Alaska  
627 (Gíslason, 2005; Samchyshyna et al., 2008). Arctic rivers, ponds and lakes have a  
628 biocomplexity that resembles that of temperate regions, including phototropic biota (algae and  
629 macrophytes), invertebrates (insects, crustaceans and rotifers) and fish, although with much  
630 fewer taxa and thus with a simpler food web structure than temperate lakes (Christoffersen et  
631 al., 2008).

632

633 Set against this environmental background, we here provide a synthesis of the known  
634 invertebrate fauna of the terrestrial and limnic environments of the three archipelagoes

635 enclosing the Barents Sea, as a baseline for future ecological studies. Examination of  
636 complex ecological linkages is beyond the scope of this review. Nonetheless, we attempt to  
637 set each taxonomic group in context and discuss the biodiversity of the islands. In particular,  
638 we address the history of research and knowledge development, highlighting gaps in our  
639 understanding (which varies considerably between the archipelagoes).

640

641

### 642 **3. The invertebrate fauna.**

643

#### 644 *3.1 Rotifera*

645 Studies on the rotifer fauna of Svalbard commenced in the second half of the Nineteenth  
646 Century, when von Goes (1862) reported two bdelloid ‘*Callidina*’ species and Ehrenberg  
647 (1874) reported *Callidina* (now *Pleuretra*) *alpium* (Ehrenberg, 1853) from moss collected in  
648 Spitsbergen. Further early records of the rotifer fauna of terrestrial mosses from Spitsbergen,  
649 mainly bdelloids, were provided by Bryce (1897, 1922), Murray (1908) and Summerhayes  
650 and Elton (1923). Early planktonic rotifer reports were restricted to monogononts, mostly  
651 from Spitsbergen (Richard, 1898; Olofsson, 1918). In the second half of the Twentieth  
652 Century, studies focused on monogononts from the plankton and/or periphyton of Barentsøya  
653 (Pejler, 1974; De Smet, 1993), Bjørnøya (De Smet, 1988), Edgeøya (De Smet et al., 1988),  
654 Hopen (De Smet, 1990), Nordaustlandet (Thomasson, 1958) and Spitsbergen (Thomasson,  
655 1961; Amrén 1964a, b, c; Vestby, 1983; De Smet et al., 1987; Kubíček and Terek, 1991;  
656 Jørgensen and Eie, 1993; De Smet, 1995; Janiec, 1996; Janiec and Salwicka, 1996). Amrén  
657 (1964a, b) carried out long-term population studies of *Keratella quadrata* (Müller, 1786) and  
658 *Polyarthra dolichoptera* (Idelson, 1925) in ponds on Spitsbergen, finding temporal  
659 morphological variation in *K. quadrata* and thereby demonstrating that the phenomenon was

660 not limited to low altitudes and latitudes as was previously thought. Interest in bdelloids has  
661 recently been revived by Kaya et al. (2010) studying representatives from terrestrial mosses  
662 from different localities in Svalbard. Limited physiological studies are available, excepting  
663 Opaliński and Klekowski (1989, 1992), who measured oxygen consumption in *Macrotrachela*  
664 *musculosa* (Milne, 1886) and *Trichotria truncata* (Whitelegge, 1889) obtained from  
665 Spitsbergen tundra. These studies demonstrated relative temperature independence in the  
666 range of 2-6°C for *M. musculosa*, suggesting metabolic cold adaptation. Limited older  
667 literature, and no recent studies, are available for Novaya Zemlya (Murray, 1908; Idelson,  
668 1925; Økland, 1928; Gorbunow, 1929; Retowski, 1935) and Franz Josef Land (Murray, 1908;  
669 Retowski, 1935).

670

### 671 3.1.1. *Bdelloidea*.

672 Of the two major divisions of Rotifera, the Bdelloidea have been largely neglected because of  
673 difficulties with identification. Their diversity is underestimated since most studies use  
674 animals recovered from rehydrated moss samples, precluding recovery of species lacking, or  
675 with poor, capacity to form dormant anhydrobiotic stages. Moreover, as is likely to be the  
676 case in many groups, recent molecular biological studies have demonstrated that cryptic  
677 diversity is high in bdelloids (Fontaneto et al., 2007).

678

679 A total of 68 formally identified bdelloid morphospecies have been recorded from the Barents  
680 Sea archipelagoes, with around 15% of the current global diversity of Bdelloidea (460  
681 morphospecies distributed over 20 genera; Segers, 2008) being present in Svalbard. These  
682 include the majority (85%) of the bdelloids known from the Arctic region (De Smet unpubl.).  
683 Virtually all the species reported from these archipelagoes are widespread or cosmopolitan,  
684 with *Pleuretra hystrix* Bartos, 1950 being the only Arctic-Alpine endemic. However, the

685 discovery of more endemics may be expected as generalists exhibit the highest cryptic  
686 diversity (Fontaneto et al., 2009). Data for Svalbard are only available from the islands of  
687 Edgeøya, Prins Karls Forland and Spitsbergen. The known Svalbard fauna comprises 67  
688 morphospecies. Only three and two morphospecies, respectively, have been reported from  
689 Franz Josef Land and Novaya Zemlya. All morphospecies recorded in the Barents Sea  
690 archipelagoes occur in limno-terrestrial habitats (mosses, lichens) with 15 also reported from  
691 freshwater habitats (permanently submerged vegetation, cryoconite).

692

### 693 3.1.2. *Monogononta*.

694 In this group, older reports are biased in favour of the loricates, a group that includes species  
695 with a rigid body wall that fix well and are amenable to microscopic study. Species with a soft  
696 integument, the illoricates, contract on fixation and become unrecognizable. Furthermore, re-  
697 examination of historical samples (Olofsson, 1918), has shown that loricate diversity per  
698 sample was on average 2-4 times higher than in the original publication (De Smet unpubl.).  
699 Interpretation of older data may also be compromised due to taxonomic inconsistencies. For  
700 example, several monogononts show large phenotypic plasticity, while some taxa originally  
701 considered to exhibit wide morphological variation are now recognized to consist of several  
702 species. Given these reservations it is impossible to differentiate, for instance, the currently  
703 recognised species *Keratella hiemalis* Carlin, 1943, *K. quadrata* and *K. testudo* (Ehrenberg,  
704 1832) in earlier reports of ‘*Anuraea (Keratella) aculeata*’ and its forms in the absence of  
705 preserved material. Many monogononts have, again, been shown also to be complexes of  
706 cryptic species (e.g. Suatoni et al., 2006).

707

708 To date, 163 limno-terrestrial and aquatic monogonont morphospecies have been reported  
709 from the Barents Sea archipelagoes, with 134 species from Svalbard, 20 from Franz Josef

710 Land and 71 from Novaya Zemlya. Unequal sampling effort across the different islands and  
711 habitats within the archipelagoes clearly hampers comparison of their rotifer biodiversity.  
712 The global diversity of non-marine Monogononta totals approximately 1,500 species (Segers,  
713 2008), of which 11% occur in the Barents Sea archipelagoes. In the Arctic region as a whole  
714 327 species are known (De Smet unpubl.) of which 50% have been reported from these  
715 archipelagoes. Only 16 species occur occasionally in aerophytic moss, with the most  
716 frequently found being *Encentrum incisum* Wulfert, 1936, *Lecane arcuata* (Bryce, 1891) and  
717 *Lepadella patella* (Müller, 1786). As with the bdelloids, the majority of the monogonont  
718 species are cosmopolitan or widespread, although a small proportion show more restricted  
719 distributions: the Arctic endemic *Notholca latistyla* (Olofsson, 1918) occurs in all three  
720 archipelagoes; *Trichocerca longistyla* (Olofsson, 1918), described from Spitsbergen, is also  
721 known from Novaya Zemlya and Swedish Lapland; *Encentrum boreale* Hanning and Myers,  
722 1928, *E. dieteri* (De Smet, 1995), *E. murrayi* Bryce, 1922 are currently thought to be  
723 endemic to Spitsbergen, and the sub-species *Synchaeta lakowitziana arctica* De Smet, 1988 is  
724 restricted to Bjørnøya.

725

726

### 727 3.2 Gastrotricha

728 The phylum Gastrotricha is a group of aquatic microinvertebrates. They are a common and  
729 important component of the benthic, epibenthic and epiphytic communities in all types of  
730 freshwater, brackish water and marine habitats (Balsamo et al., 2008; Todaro and Hummon,  
731 2012; Todaro et al., 2012). The Gastrotricha are, as a group, considered cosmopolitan  
732 (Balsamo et al. 2008).

733



734 Arctic Gastrotricha are extremely poorly known. No comprehensive studies have been  
735 conducted on the Svalbard archipelago. Scourfield (1897) and De Smet et al. (1987) recorded  
736 the genus *Chaetonotus* from Spitsbergen and De Smet (1993) noted that Gastrotricha  
737 compose 1 - 18% of the invertebrate taxa obtained from submerged moss samples from  
738 Barentsøya. The taxon has never been studied on Franz Joseph Land or Novaya Zemlya.

739

740 In the light of our poor knowledge of Gastrotricha from the Barents Sea region, future studies  
741 are likely to find many more species in habitats such as cryoconite holes, raised bogs, water  
742 bodies, moist soil, fjords and marine interstitial zones (Valdecasas et al., 2006; Todaro and  
743 Hummon, 2012).

744

### 745 *3.3. Helminthofauna*

#### 746 *3.3.1. Free-living terrestrial and freshwater Nematoda.*

747 Despite widespread recognition of the almost ubiquitous presence of nematodes in soil faunas  
748 globally and their particular importance in soils of some Antarctic ecosystems where most  
749 other invertebrates are poorly or not represented (Freckman and Virginia, 1997; Adams et al.,  
750 2006; Maslen and Convey, 2006), this group has received limited attention in the  
751 archipelagoes of the Barents Sea and there are no records from Franz Josef Land. The first  
752 record of terrestrial nematodes from Svalbard is that of Aurivillius (1883a) who described the  
753 new species *Aphelenchus nivalis* (Aurivillius, 1884) found in algae on the snow. Menzel  
754 (1920) recorded four species, *A. nivalis*, *Dorylaimus* sp., *Acrobeloides bütschlii* Gadea, 1954  
755 and *Plectus cirratus* Bastian, 1865. To date, the only extensive collection of terrestrial  
756 nematodes in Svalbard (specifically from Spitsbergen) was carried out by H. van Rossen in  
757 1965. These samples contained about 75 taxa of which 15 were described as new species  
758 (Loof, 1971). Samples collected in the area around Ny-Ålesund by G. Rudbäck in 1985 were

759 examined in part by Boström (1987, 1988, 1989) resulting in the description of one new  
760 species but otherwise mainly corroborating the findings of Loof (1971). Although a few other  
761 records are available (for example Klekowski and Opaliński, 1986; Janiec, 1996), the  
762 majority of information available on the terrestrial nematode fauna of Svalbard remains that  
763 provided by Loof (1971). Checklists of terrestrial and freshwater nematode species found in  
764 Svalbard include 95 taxa (Coulson and Refseth, 2004).

765

766 The first recorded collections of terrestrial nematodes from Novaya Zemlya are those of L.  
767 Stapfer in 1907 (Steiner, 1916), which included 27 species from 13 genera. More recently,  
768 Gagarin (1997a, b, c, 1999, 2000) has described many new species from these islands. In total  
769 Gagarin (2001) lists 63 species of terrestrial and freshwater nematodes for the archipelago,  
770 although 18 of the species recorded by Steiner (1916) are not included among them. There  
771 are 24 species in common between Svalbard and Novaya Zemlya, all taxa which are more or  
772 less cosmopolitan.

773

774 Free-living terrestrial and freshwater nematodes have been largely omitted from soil ecology  
775 studies conducted in Svalbard and hence almost nothing is known concerning their  
776 abundance, biomass or ecological or functional importance. In 1994, B. Sohlenius collected  
777 samples in Adventdalen and Gluudneset (Kongsfjorden) confirming the presence of high  
778 diversities and population densities. The mean population density was 78 nematodes g<sup>-1</sup> soil  
779 dry mass in Adventdalen and 119 g<sup>-1</sup> dry mass at Gluudneset (B. Sohlenius unpublished data),  
780 values similar to reports from other Arctic areas. Between 24 and 27 taxa of nematodes were  
781 identified. At both sites, the genera *Eudorylaimus*, *Plectus* and *Teratocephalus* were found in  
782 all samples examined and were amongst the most abundant taxa. In most samples,  
783 Adenophorea bacterial feeders and dorylaims were most abundant. Only very few

784 representatives of obligate plant parasitic nematodes were found. The fauna found thus  
785 closely resembles that of other cold areas both in the Arctic (Kuzmin, 1976; Procter, 1977;  
786 Sohlenius et al., 1997; Ruess et al., 1999a) and in the sub- and maritime Antarctic (Andrássy,  
787 1998; Convey and Wynn-Williams, 2002; Maslen and Convey, 2006).

788

### 789 3.3.2. *Animal parasitic taxa.*

790 The most detailed investigations of parasitic nematodes in Svalbard are from terrestrial  
791 mammals, where five species have been identified. Studies have focussed on the parasitic  
792 nematodes of the Svalbard reindeer (*Rangifer tarandus plathyrynchus*), and are reviewed by  
793 Halvorsen and Bye (1999). The abomasal nematode community consists of three polymorphic  
794 species of the order Strongylida, where two dimorphic and one trimorphic species have been  
795 identified with major and minor morphotypes. Additionally, *Nematodirus* eggs have also been  
796 found in faecal samples. The major morphs, *O. gruhneri* Skrjabin, 1929 and *M. marshalli*  
797 (Ransom, 1907), represent 95% of the parasite population in adult reindeer of both sexes.  
798 *Ostertagia gruehneri* is host specific to reindeer whilst *M. marshalli* has a wide host and  
799 geographical distribution, infecting both bovid and cervid species. It is typically a parasite of  
800 cold deserts (Halvorsen, 1986; Halvorsen and Bye, 1999; Irvine et al., 2000). The adult *O.*  
801 *gruehneri* load can reach up to 8,000 worms per adult reindeer, while that of *M. marshalli* can  
802 exceed 15,000 (Irvine et al., 2001). These nematodes have a direct life cycle in which  
803 transmission of the infective stage to the host occurs during grazing. Experimental work has  
804 implicated the parasite as a significant factor in regulating population dynamics of Svalbard  
805 reindeer through negative effects on fecundity (Irvine et al., 2000; Albon et al., 2002; Stien et  
806 al., 2002). As is common for most gut nematodes, *O. gruehneri* is transmitted in the summer  
807 when conditions are favourable for survival and development of the free-living stages in the  
808 terrestrial environment. Faecal egg densities in the summer vary between 124 – 241 eggs per

809 gram fresh weight (van der Wal et al., 2000) but no eggs are produced during the winter  
810 period (Irvine et al. 2001). Providing a surprising contrast, therefore, *M. marshalli* is  
811 transmitted from October to April, which is also when peak egg output occurs at around 8  
812 eggs per gram faecal material (Irvine et al., 2000; 2001, Carlsson et al., 2012, 2013).  
813  
814 Nematodes of the genus *Trichinella* are common throughout the world, with the species  
815 *Trichinella nativa* Britov and Boev, 1972 being the most common in the Arctic with the polar  
816 bear (*Ursus maritimus*) as the main reservoir. A recent sero-prevalance survey found a higher  
817 prevalence of this parasite in the Svalbard region (78%) than in the Barents Sea (east of  
818 longitude 30°E) (51%) (Asbakk et al., 2010). Ascaridoid nematodes, likely to be  
819 predominantly *Toxascaris leonine* (Linstow, 1902), have been found at a prevalence of 33%  
820 in the Arctic fox (*Vulpes lagopus*) (Stien et al., 2010). This is a common parasite of Arctic  
821 foxes and has a direct life cycle although it may also use rodents as a paratenic host. Other  
822 parasite species found in Arctic foxes from Spitsbergen include cestodes (*Echinococcus*  
823 *multilocularis* Leuckart, 1863, *Taenia crassiceps* (Zeder 1800), *T. polycantha* (Leucart,  
824 1856), *T. krabbei* Moniez 1879 and *Diphyllobothrium* sp.) and Acanthocephala (Stien et al.,  
825 2010). The taeniid tapeworm *E. multilocularis* is sylvatic, with foxes comprising the  
826 definitive host and the vole *Microtus levis* (initially described as *Microtus*  
827 *rossiaemeridionalis*) the secondary host. The vole-transmitted cestodes, *E. multilocularis*, *T.*  
828 *crassiceps* and *T. polycantha*, decrease in prevalence in the fox population with increasing  
829 distance from the intermediate host population (Stien et al., 2010) which is extremely  
830 restricted in Svalbard and centered on the abandoned coal mine at Grumont, Isfjord  
831 (Henttonen et al., 2001). The local conditions here enable the survival of the vole, but it is  
832 thought unlikely to be able to expand its range (Fuglei et al., 2008). *Echinococcus*

833 *multilocularis* is known from Novaya Zemlya (Davidson et al., 2012) but is unlikely to be  
834 present in Franz Josef Land due to the lack of intermediate host.

835

836 Helminth parasites of the Svalbard reindeer include *Moniezia benedina* Moniez, 1872 and  
837 *Taenia ovis krabbei* (Moniez, 1879) Verster, 1969 (Bye, 1985). *Moniezia benedina* is present  
838 in around 43% of Svalbard reindeer, a similar level of infection as observed in Greenland  
839 (Bye, 1985). *Moniezia benedina* forms a link with the soil microarthropod fauna as oribatid  
840 mites comprise the intermediate host. *Taenia ovis krabbei* appears to have large population  
841 cycles, with infection rates between 1981 and 1982 decreasing from 61% to 29% (Bye, 1985).

842

843 The fauna of parasitic nematodes identified in the seabirds of the Barents Sea archipelagoes  
844 consists of predominantly widespread species (Kuklin and Kuklina, 2005). For some  
845 (*Anisakis* sp. and *Hysterothylacium aduncum* (Rudolphi, 1802)) birds are not primary hosts  
846 but the nematodes may enter together with ingested fish. The first records of parasitic  
847 helminths from seabirds in the Barents Sea region were obtained from material collected off  
848 the western coast of Svalbard during the Swedish Zoological Expedition of 1900 (Odhner,  
849 1905; Zschokke, 1903). Since then, there have been few studies of the avian helminthofauna  
850 of Svalbard (Kuklin et al., 2004; Kuklin and Kuklina, 2005). Markov (1941) published on the  
851 helminthofauna of Novaya Zemlya (from Bezymyannaya Bay, on the South Island) (Fig. 3)  
852 while Kuklin surveyed the helminth fauna of seabirds from Archangelskaya Bay (North  
853 Island) (Kuklin 2000, 2001). In 1926, Skryabin published an examination of the  
854 helminthological collections of the Sedov expeditions to the North Pole (1912-1914) and it is  
855 likely that the majority of this material was collected from Franz Josef Land. More recent  
856 studies were performed in Franz Josef Land in 1990-93 (Galaktionov and Marasaev, 1992;  
857 Galaktionov, 1996).

858

859 Throughout the archipelagoes of the Barents Sea, parasitological studies exist from 11 species  
860 of seabirds (Markov, 1941; Galaktionov, 1996; Kuklin, 2001; Kuklin et al., 2004). From  
861 these, 47 species of parasitic worm species comprising 10 trematodes, 23 cestodes, 10  
862 nematodes and four acanthocephalans have been identified. A characteristic feature of the  
863 helminthofauna of seabirds in Arctic regions, noted for North Island of Novaya Zemlya and in  
864 Franz Josef Land (Galaktionov, 1996; Kuklin, 2001), is the extremely low species diversity of  
865 the trematode fauna. This is likely due to the lack of intermediate hosts, predominantly littoral  
866 molluscs, in Arctic ecosystems (Dunton, 1992) and the extreme climatic conditions  
867 preventing completion of the life cycle; primarily by restricting free-swimming larval stages  
868 (Baer, 1962; Galaktionov and Bustness, 1999).

869

870 Typical of the cestodes from seabirds in the northern archipelagoes is their broad range of  
871 host species. For example, *Microsomacanthus diorchis* (Fuhrmann, 1913) (otherwise specific  
872 for anatides) and *Arctotaenia tetrabothrioides* (Loenberg, 1890) (previously found only in  
873 waders) are recorded parasitizing glaucous gulls (*Larus hyperboreus*) on Spitsbergen and  
874 *Microsomacanthus ductilus* (Linton, 1927) (a widespread parasite of gulls) is found in  
875 common eiders (*Somateria mollissima*) and Brünnich's guillemots (*Uria lomvia*) in Franz  
876 Josef Land (Galaktionov, 1996; Kuklin et al., 2004). This ability is likely to enhance their  
877 persistence at the northern boundary of their distribution

878

879

#### 880 3.4. Oligochaeta

881 Enchytraeids are engaged both directly and indirectly in decomposition processes and nutrient  
882 mineralization in the soil (Williams and Griffiths, 1989). Records of Enchytraeidae from

883 Svalbard are to date limited to Spitsbergen, and other regions of Svalbard are poorly  
884 investigated. Early records from Svalbard include those of Michaelsen (1900), Ude (1902)  
885 and Stephenson (1922, 1924, 1925). During the 1990s several locations were intensively  
886 sampled for enchytraeids (Adventdalen, Bjørndalen, Grumant and Ny-Ålesund), recording 13  
887 species of which two (*Mesenchytraeus argentatus* Nurminen, 1973, *Bryodrilus parvus*  
888 Nurminen, 1970) were new to Spitsbergen (Birkemoe and Dozsa-Farkas, 1994; Sømme and  
889 Birkemoe, 1997; Birkemoe et al., 2000). In total, 42 species of Enchytraeidae from nine  
890 genera have been recorded from Spitsbergen (Nurminen, 1965; Birkemoe and Dozsa-Farkas,  
891 1994; Sømme and Birkemoe, 1997; Birkemoe et al., 2000; Coulson et al., 2013a). Even with  
892 the limited sampling available, their diversity in Spitsbergen is high compared to other High  
893 Arctic locations, for example north-eastern Greenland and the Arctic archipelagoes of Canada  
894 where only 12 and 18 species have so far have been reported, respectively (Christensen and  
895 Dozsa-Farkas, 2006; Sørensen et al., 2006). All the recorded genera in Spitsbergen are  
896 Holarctic, but the common and widely distributed genus *Achaeta* has so far not been recorded  
897 in Svalbard or at any other High Arctic location. It is also noteworthy that *Cognettia*  
898 *sphagnetorum* (Vejdovsky, 1878) has only been recorded once from a single location on  
899 Spitsbergen despite this species being abundant in cold and wet environments such as  
900 heathland, tundra and boreal forest throughout the sub-Arctic (Nurminen, 1966, 1967;  
901 Maraldo and Holmstrup, 2010). In general, members of the enchytraeid fauna of Spitsbergen  
902 are also found in northern Europe, and it has been suggested that the entire Oligochaeta fauna  
903 is of recent origin (Nurminen, 1965; Christensen and Dozsa-Farkas, 2006). No data are  
904 available from Franz Josef Land and Novaya Zemlya.

905

906 Nurminen (1965) reported the observation of a single damaged and undeterminable lumbricid  
907 on Spitsbergen, while Coulson et al. (2013a,b) recently recorded two species, *Dendrodrilus*

908 *rubidus* (Savigny, 1826) and *Dendrobaena hortensis* (Michaelson, 1890), in anthropogenic  
909 soils below the abandoned cowsheds in Barentsburg. These latter species appear to have been  
910 introduced to Svalbard with imported soils for the greenhouse or fodder and have not been  
911 recorded beyond the unusual manure-augmented soils in the town. Lumbricidae have also  
912 been observed in Novaya Zemlya where *Dendrobaena octaedra* (Savigny, 1826) is recorded  
913 (Stöp-Bowitz, 1969).

914

### 915 3.5. *Tardigrada*

916 The Tardigrada is a relatively small group of micrometazoans that contains more than 1,000  
917 described species (Degma et al., 2013). Tardigrades are known from almost all ecosystems,  
918 from polar and high altitude regions to the tropics on land, and to the abyssal depths in the  
919 sea. Terrestrial species are most often encountered in mosses, lichens and liverworts but they  
920 can be found also in leaf litter and soil. Freshwater and marine species can be found in  
921 sediment, on aquatic plants and sometimes in the pelagic zone. A particular feature of  
922 tardigrades is their high tolerance to unfavorable environmental conditions, including  
923 desiccation, freezing and radiation stresses, in some cases being able to tolerate exposure to  
924 levels of these stresses (such as being submerged in liquid nitrogen, liquid helium or the  
925 vacuum of space) that lie well beyond the extreme values ever naturally experienced. They  
926 have the ability to enter different types of anabiotic states (anabiosis) in response to these  
927 stressors, but they can also survive some extremes in an active state (Wełnicz et al., 2011).

928

929 Although terrestrial and freshwater Tardigrada have been studied in Arctic regions since the  
930 early Twentieth Century only fragmentary and mostly faunistic data are available. The most  
931 frequently studied Arctic regions are the Svalbard archipelago and Greenland, but some  
932 studies have also addressed Arctic regions of Canada, Jan Mayen, Franz Josef Land and



933 Novaya Zemlya (McInnes, 1994), and Alaska (Johansson et al., 2013). Around 200 terrestrial  
934 and freshwater tardigrade species have been recorded from Arctic regions (Pugh and  
935 McInnes, 1998)

936

937 The first record of terrestrial tardigrades in Svalbard is that of Scourfield (1897) describing  
938 the new species *Testechniscus spitsbergensis* (Scourfield, 1897), while Richard (1898)  
939 reported the first freshwater tardigrade from Spitsbergen, *Dactylobiotus macronyx* (Dujardin,  
940 1851). Increasingly intensive studies were conducted during the Twentieth Century. Early  
941 papers of Murray (1907) and Richters (1903, 1904, 1911), were followed by studies from a  
942 number of authors (Marcus, 1928; Węglarska, 1965; Binda et al., 1980; Pilato et al., 1982;  
943 Dastyh, 1983, 1985; Klekowski and Opaliński, 1986, 1989; Pilato and Binda, 1987; De Smet  
944 et al., 1987, 1988; Van Rompu and De Smet, 1988, 1991, 1994; De Smet and Van Rompu  
945 1994; Maucci, 1996; Pugh and McInnes, 1998; Łagisz, 1999; Tumanov, 2006; Smykla et al.,  
946 2011; Kaczmarek et al., 2012; Zawierucha et al. in press). Most of these studies were limited  
947 to reports and descriptions of new species, and only Węglarska (1965), Dastyh (1985),  
948 Maucci (1996); Pugh and McInnes (1998) and Kaczmarek et al. (2012) undertook more  
949 comprehensive studies, including discussion of ecology, origin of the Arctic Tardigrada, and  
950 remarks on taxonomy and zoogeography. The majority of studies have concentrated on the  
951 largest island in the archipelago, Spitsbergen, and only De Smet et al. (1988) and Van Rompu  
952 and De Smet (1988, 1991, 1994) studied freshwater tardigrades on other islands in the  
953 archipelago, including Barentsøya, Bjørnøya, Edgeøya and Hopen. Across all these studies,  
954 89 Tardigrade taxa have been reported, although some older reports have not been verified  
955 based on modern taxonomy (Kaczmarek et al., 2012). Among the species known from this  
956 region, 17 were described as new to science and four are currently considered endemic. It is

957 clear that Svalbard has been studied very selectively and a comprehensive study of the entire  
958 archipelago is still required.

959

960 The tardigrades of Franz Josef Land have been reported only by Murray (1907) and Richters  
961 (1911). Murray (1907) reported 21 taxa (19 species and two *varietas*) of which, based on  
962 modern taxonomy, 17 species are currently valid. Richters (1911) reported a total of seven  
963 taxa (six currently valid species). Therefore, in total, only 19 species are currently known  
964 from Franz Josef Land.

965

966 Older studies of the tardigrades of Novaya Zemlya are again limited to Murray (1907) and  
967 Richters (1911), who reported a total of eight species. Biserov (1996, 1998) published the first  
968 modern studies of Tardigrada from Novaya Zemlya, reporting 42 species. Biserov (1999) then  
969 reviewed the available knowledge of Novaya Zemlya tardigrades. Based on all published  
970 papers, 81 taxa (68 valid species) are currently known from this archipelago, including one  
971 marine taxon, eight marked as “*cf.*”, “*gr.*” or “*aff.*” (uncertain identification) species and four  
972 taxa identified only to the genus level.

973

### 974 3.6. *Chelicerata*

#### 975 3.6.1. *Acari*

##### 976 3.6.1.1. *Mesostigmata*

977 The first records of mesostigmatid mites from Svalbard are those of Trouessart (1895), who  
978 reported *Uroseius acuminatus* (C.L. Koch, 1847) and *Laelaps* sp. In early publications  
979 classifying the natural communities of Svalbard, Summerhayes and Elton (1923, 1928)  
980 recorded *Haemogamasus ambulans* Thorell, 1872. Thor (1930) described two genera  
981 (*Arctoseius*, *Vitzthumia*) and four species new to science from Svalbard. Unfortunately, the

982 type material has not survived (Winston, 1999) and the original photographic documentation  
983 included in the study is inadequate for verification and revision of these species. The status of  
984 the type species of the genus *Arctoseius*, *A. laterincisus* Thor, 1930, is therefore unclear as  
985 this species has not been observed since its initial description, although nine other species of  
986 *Arctoseius* are now known from the archipelago (Ávila-Jiménez et al., 2011). Lindquist and  
987 Makarova (2011) considered that, although the genus *Arctoseius* was established on a  
988 presumed monotypy, the type series could include specimens of two (or several)  
989 morphologically similar species.

990

991 More recent studies have included further descriptions of new species or redescription  
992 (Hirschmann, 1966; Petrova and Makarova, 1991; Gwiazdowicz and Rakowski, 2009;  
993 Gwiazdowicz et al. 2011a, b; Lindquist and Makarova, 2011), faunistic records (Makarova,  
994 1999, 2000a, 2000c, 2011, 2012; Gwiazdowicz and Gulvik, 2008; Gwiazdowicz et al., 2009,  
995 2012a, 2012b; Coulson et al., 2011), and the ecology of the group, especially in soil  
996 communities (Byzova et. al., 1995; Gwiazdowicz and Coulson, 2011), the specific parasitic  
997 complex associated with the introduced vole, *Microtus levis* (Krumpál et al., 1991) and  
998 phoretic associations with Diptera (Gwiazdowicz and Coulson, 2010).

999

1000 Twenty-nine species of mesostigmatid mites are currently known from Svalbard, with two  
1001 apparently restricted to Bjørnøya (Summerhayes and Elton, 1923, 1928; Ávila-Jiménez et al.,  
1002 2011, Gwiazdowicz et al., 2012a, 2012b; Makarova, 2013; Coulson et al., 2013b). This  
1003 diversity is comparable with that of other High Arctic sites such as Ellesmere Island and  
1004 northern Taymyr (Makarova, in press). The majority of these species are characteristic of  
1005 polar areas, but many (44%) also have European or Holarctic temperate, boreal or polyzonal  
1006 distributions. Four vertebrate parasitic species are present, usually associated with bird nests

1007 or small mammals (Krumpál et al., 1991), and one ectoparasite of birds (Gwiazdowicz et al.,  
1008 2012a). Phoresy is also known, for example *Thinoseius spinosus* (Willmann, 1939). This  
1009 species, usually found on the Holarctic seashore and dispersing on various species of Diptera  
1010 (Makarova and Böcher, 2009), has been found on the calliphorid fly *Protophormia*  
1011 *terraenovae* (Robineau-Desvoidy, 1830) (Gwiazdowicz and Coulson, 2010).

1012

1013 Along the western coasts of the Svalbard archipelago, which experience a milder climate, a  
1014 relatively high mesostigmatid diversity is present but, in contrast, in polar desert landscapes  
1015 only five gamasid species were recorded by Ávila-Jiménez et al. (2011). Population densities  
1016 on this milder coast of Spitsbergen vary widely between habitats, from 20 to 4,200 individuals  
1017 m<sup>-2</sup>, with the maximum density recorded being found in mossy vegetation near a colony of  
1018 little auks (*Alle alle*) (Seniczak and Plichta, 1978; Byzova, et al., 1995). High density (1,000-  
1019 1,840 individuals m<sup>-2</sup>) and species diversity have also been observed at other locations with  
1020 rich vegetation cover (Byzova et al., 1995; Ávila-Jiménez et al., 2011). Poorly vegetated areas  
1021 such as saline meadows generally contain fewer species and lower densities (Gwiazdowicz  
1022 and Coulson, 2011).

1023

1024 There are no detailed investigations of gamasid mites in the Novaya Zemlya archipelago. The  
1025 first information, based on material of large-scale Arctic expeditions, was published in the  
1026 late Nineteenth and early Twentieth Centuries (L. Koch, 1879; Trägårdh, 1904, 1928) and  
1027 cited only five species. A further nine species were identified during the revision of High  
1028 Arctic *Arctoseius* species from the collections of V.I. Bulavintsev (Makarova, 2000b, 2000c;  
1029 Lindquist and Makarova, 2011). Thirteen additional species have been found in samples  
1030 collected by G.V. Khakhin and S.V. Goryachkin. The total number of species of  
1031 Mesostigmata from Novaya Zemlya now numbers 27, similar number to the diversity on

1032 Svalbard (Ávila-Jiménez et al., 2011). Considering the long latitudinal gradient, providing a  
1033 range of environmental conditions, and the current lack of acarological studies, this number is  
1034 likely to increase. Eleven species of gamasid are common to both Novaya Zemlya and  
1035 Svalbard (Makarova, 2009). Unlike Svalbard, the South Island of the Novaya Zemlya  
1036 archipelago was mainly free of ice during the LGM (Velichko, 2002), retaining shrub  
1037 vegetation (Serebryanny et al., 1998). This, as well as subsequent immigration, may explain  
1038 the presence of bumble bees, lemmings and their associated gamasid mite fauna (members of  
1039 genera *Laelaps*, *Parasitellus*, *Melichares*), in Novaya Zemlya. With the exception of *L.*  
1040 *hilaris*, associated with the introduced vole in the derelict mining town of Grumant (Krumpál  
1041 et al. 1991), these genera are absent in Svalbard (Ávila-Jiménez et al., 2011). In both  
1042 archipelagoes a third of the gamasid species belong to the genus *Arctoseius*, most of which  
1043 (61-74%) have Arctic or alpine ranges.

1044

1045 Six species of gamasid mites are recorded from Franz Josef Land (Bulavintsev and Babenko,  
1046 1983; Makarova, 1999, 2000c, 2013), five of which belong to the genus *Arctoseius* and one to  
1047 *Zercon* (*Z. michaeli* Halaškova, 1977).

1048

#### 1049 3.6.1.2. *Ixodida*

1050 The bird tick *Ixodes uriae* (White, 1852) is common on seabirds breeding on Bjørnøya but has  
1051 only recently begun to be observed in large numbers in colonies on Spitsbergen (Coulson et  
1052 al., 2009). It is unclear why the tick populations in the northern regions of Svalbard are  
1053 becoming more apparent but a recent study has implicated warmer winters (Descamps, 2013).  
1054 *Ixodes uriae* is very widely distributed, circumpolar and bipolar, but recorded only from  
1055 marine birds and their breeding sites. The species is reported from 52 bird species, the main  
1056 hosts being auks, tube-nosed sea birds, cormorants, seagulls and penguins. In the north

1057 Atlantic, ticks are most common on guillemots (*Uria aalge*, *U. lomvia*), black guillemot  
1058 (*Cephus grylle*), razorbill (*Alca torda*), puffin (*Fratercula arctica*) and herring gull (*Larus*  
1059 *argentatus*) (Mehl and Traavik, 1983).

1060

### 1061 3.6.1.3. Oribatida

1062 The Oribatida is a suborder of the Sarcoptiformes (Krantz and Walter, 2009). They are often  
1063 the dominant arthropod group in soil-litter systems, including those of the High Arctic and  
1064 maritime Antarctic (Block & Convey, 1995; Norton and Behan-Pelletier, 2009). Early  
1065 records of oribatids from Svalbard date back to Thorell (1871), who described four species  
1066 new to science of which three, *Diapterobates notatus* (as *Oribata notata*), *Ameronothrus*  
1067 *lineatus* (as *Eremaeus lineatus*) and *Hermannia reticulata* are common throughout the  
1068 archipelago. Thorell also described *Camisia borealis* from the islands, a species which is  
1069 thought today to be within the variability of *Camisia horrida* (Hermann 1804) (Seniczak et  
1070 al., 2006). Following on from Thorell, various reports discussing Oribatidae from Svalbard  
1071 appeared (for example Trouessart, 1895; Trägårdh, 1904; Hull, 1922; Summerhayes and  
1072 Elton, 1923, 1928; Thor, 1930, 1934; Hammer, 1946). Additional reports during the past 50  
1073 years (for example Forsslund, 1957, 1964; Block, 1966; Karppinen, 1967; Niedbała, 1971;  
1074 Solhøy, 1976; Seniczak and Plichta, 1978; Byzova et al., 1995) have resulted in a current  
1075 inventory of 81 species of oribatid mites belonging to 17 superfamilies and 25 families from  
1076 Svalbard (Bayartogtokh et al., 2011). However, these authors did not include several known  
1077 representatives of the genera *Brachychthonius*, *Spatiodamaeus*, *Achipteria* (mentioned in  
1078 Lebedeva et al., 2006); *Gymnodamaeus* and *Microtrititia* (in Seniczak and Plichta, 1978) or  
1079 *Berniniella* sp. (in Coulson, 2007a). With inclusion of these taxa the checklist of oribatid  
1080 mites of Svalbard includes 87 species from 17 superfamilies and 27 families. However,  
1081 taxonomic confusion remains a significant problem with the current inventory. For example,

1082 the genus *Camisia* requires revision based on modern taxonomic methodologies  
1083 (Bayartogtokh et al., 2011). For others, the species status is currently being debated, for  
1084 example Bayartogtokh et al. (2011) regards *Moritzoppia neerlandica* (Oudemans, 1900) and  
1085 *Oppia translamellata* Willmann, 1923 as the same species (*neerlandica*) while Weigmann  
1086 (2006) regards them as separate species. Such confusion is mirrored in other species and  
1087 genera of oribatid mites. Often the specimens originally described or identified no longer  
1088 exist. A new inventory based on fresh material lodged in appropriate museums is urgently  
1089 required.

1090

1091 The density of oribatid mites in the Arctic tundra of Svalbard is quite high, often between  
1092 9,168 to 81,400 individuals m<sup>-2</sup> (Seniczak and Plichta, 1978; Byzova et al., 1995),  
1093 comparable with values recorded in the northern tundra of the European part of Russia  
1094 (Melekhina and Zinovjeva, 2012). These values are also comparable with studies in the  
1095 maritime Antarctic, where oribatid mites are one of the dominant groups of the terrestrial  
1096 invertebrate fauna (e.g. Block and Convey, 1995; Convey and Smith, 1997).

1097

1098 Recent work on the oribatids of Svalbard has focused on ornithogenic substrates (Lebedeva  
1099 and Krivolutsky, 2003; Lebedeva et al., 2006, Pilskog, 2011) and has implicated phoresy with  
1100 migrating birds as a possible dispersal pathway for soil mites from the mainland to remote  
1101 Arctic islands and archipelagos (Lebedeva and Lebedev, 2008).

1102

1103 Oribatid mite research commenced in the Russian Arctic in the late Nineteenth to early  
1104 Twentieth Centuries. The first information concerning the oribatid mites of Novaya Zemlya  
1105 were published by L. Koch (1879) who identified and described mites that Nordenskiöld  
1106 collected during the Swedish Arctic expedition of 1875. L. Koch named seven species of

1107 oribatid mites for Novaya Zemlya. He described three species new to science, *Ceratoppia*  
1108 *sphaerica* (L. Koch, 1879) (as *Oppia sphaerica*), *Oromurcia lucens* (L. Koch, 1879) (as  
1109 *Oribata lucens*) and *Platynothrus punctatus* (C. L. Koch, 1839), (as *Nothrus punctatus*).  
1110 Furthermore, he described as new to science the species *Oribata crassipes*. Later Trägårdh  
1111 (1904) identified this species as the variable species *Notaspis exilis* Nicolet 1855, now  
1112 transferred to the genus *Zygoribatula*. L. Koch also recorded *Ameronothrus lineatus* (Thorell,  
1113 1871) (as *Eremaeus lineatus*), *Camisia borealis* (Trägårdh, 1902), *Nothrus borealis* (Thorell,  
1114 1871) and *Diapterobates notatus* (Thorell, 1871) (as *Oribata notata*) from Novaya Zemlya.  
1115 Further information on the oribatid mites of Novaya Zemlya appeared in Trägårdh (1901,  
1116 1904, 1928). Based on museum collections of Nordenskiöld's samples, Trägårdh (1904) noted  
1117 nine species from Novaya Zemlya. However, three of these (*Ameronothrus nigrofemoratus* L.  
1118 Koch, 1879, *Hermannia reticulata* Thorell, 1871 and *Hermannia scabra* L. Koch, 1879)  
1119 Nordenskiöld were collected from the island of Vaigach which is not formally part of the  
1120 Novaya Zemlya archipelago (Kox, 1879). Intensive studies of soil oribatid mites on the  
1121 islands and archipelagoes of the Russian sector of the Arctic were carried out during 1989-  
1122 2003. Krivolutsky and Kalyakin (1993) found 23 species of oribatid mites in Novaya  
1123 Zemlya. Krivolutsky et al. (2003) presented a summary checklist of oribatid mites from the  
1124 Russian Arctic reporting 58 taxa of oribatid mites, of which 52 were identified to species and  
1125 six identified to genus from 27 families in Novaya Zemlya. Currently, 64 oribatid mite taxa,  
1126 of which 58 are identified to species, representing 28 families are known from Novaya  
1127 Zemlya.  
1128  
1129 Less is known for Franz Josef Land than from Svalbard or Novaya Zemlya. In his  
1130 monograph Trägårdh (1904) recorded two species of oribatid mite from Franz Josef Land: *D.*  
1131 *notatus* and *Oribata fischeri* Michael (the current taxonomic status of the latter is unclear).



1132 Krivolutsky and Kalyakin (1993) recorded one species of oribatid mite (*Fuscozetes sellnicki*  
1133 Hammer, 1952) from Franz Josef Land. The 15 taxa now known include nine identified to  
1134 species and six identified to genus level representing 13 families of oribatid mites  
1135 (Krivolutsky et al., 2003). Further investigations in Novaya Zemlya and Franz Josef Land will  
1136 undoubtedly increase the species inventories of these archipelagos.

1137

1138 In the three archipelagos the greatest number of species belong to the families  
1139 Brachychthoniidae, Camisiidae, Oppiidae, Suctobelbidae and Ceratozetidae, as is also seen in  
1140 the mite communities of the European mainland tundra of the Arctic (Melekhina, 2011).  
1141 Thirty nine species of oribatid mites are common to both Svalbard and Novaya Zemlya  
1142 (representing 48% of the 81 species of Svalbard and 67% of the 58 species of Novaya  
1143 Zemlya). The oribatid mite fauna of Svalbard shows only a low similarity to the fauna of the  
1144 continental tundra. Of the 81 species of oribatid mites in Svalbard, only 36 (44%) were found  
1145 in the tundra of the Kola Peninsula, although caution must be applied in interpreting these  
1146 figures given the taxonomic challenges described earlier in this section. Most of the oribatid  
1147 mites in the three archipelagoes are Holarctic and cosmopolitan in distribution. Only a few are  
1148 restricted to the Arctic, for example *Ceratozetes spitsbergensis* (Thor, 1934), *Svalbardia*  
1149 *paludicola* (Thor, 1930), *Autogneta kaisilai*, *Oribatella arctica* (Thor, 1930), *Ceratoppia*  
1150 *sphaerica* (Koch, 1879), *Iugoribates gracilis* (Sellnick, 1944) and *Trichoribates setiger*  
1151 (Trägårdh, 1910) from Svalbard, while only two species found in Novaya Zemlya are truly  
1152 Arctic, *S. paludicola* and *O. arctica*.

1153

1154

1155 3.6.1.4. Trombidiformes

1156

1157

1158

1159 3.6.2. *Araneae*

1160 Spiders are major invertebrate predators in virtually all terrestrial ecosystems on Earth (with  
1161 the exception of Antarctica) (Oedekoven and Joern, 2000; Platnick, 2012). They have filled a  
1162 large spectrum of niches and recent research suggests they may have an important control  
1163 function on their prey populations. Spiders possess good dispersal abilities and are amongst  
1164 the first colonisers of new ground revealed by retreating glaciers in Svalbard (Hodkinson et  
1165 al., 2001). In common with other groups of animals and plants, their diversity generally  
1166 decreases with latitude and tropical faunas are by far the most diverse. However, one  
1167 important family, the Linyphiidae (dwarf spiders and sheet-weavers) second only to the  
1168 jumping spiders (Salticidae) in terms of species numbers (Platnick, 2012), reaches its highest  
1169 species diversity in the northern region of the Northern Hemisphere (van Helsdingen, 1984)  
1170 and attains dominant levels furthest north. The Linyphiidae is also the only family of Araneae  
1171 represented in the sub-Antarctic islands (Pugh, 1994).

1172

1173 The spider fauna of the Svalbard archipelago is comparatively well known. Holm (1958)  
1174 provided a review of earlier literature and reported a total of 15 species. Since then only two  
1175 further species have been reported, *Oreoentides vaginatus* (Thorell, 1872) from the warm  
1176 spring area in Bockfjorden (Tambs-Lyche, 1967) and *Thanatus formicinus* (Clerck, 1757)  
1177 from Ny-Ålesund (Aakra and Hauge, 2003). Of this total of 17 species, three are clearly  
1178 introduced to Svalbard (see Holm, 1958; Aakra and Hauge, 2003) - *Hahnina helveola* Simon,  
1179 1875, *Tapinocyba insecta* (L. Koch, 1869) and *T. formicinus*. The 14 naturally occurring  
1180 species are all Arctic-alpine in distribution and all, except one, belong to the Linyphiidae. The  
1181 exception, *Micaria constricta* (Emerton, 1882) (previously listed as *M. eltonii* Jackson, 1922,

1182 for example by Aakra and Hauge, 2003), belongs to the ground spider family Gnaphosidae. It  
1183 is so far only known from a few localities around Billefjorden in Spitsbergen. Given the total  
1184 area of Svalbard, the spider fauna is impoverished, probably a result of both environmental  
1185 severity and geographic isolation. Most spiders are widely distributed across the archipelago  
1186 but some have only been found in one or a few localities. Other than *M. constricta*,  
1187 geographically restricted species include *O. vaginatus*, *Collinsia thulensis* (Jackson, 1924)  
1188 and *Walckenaeria karpinskii* (O. P. Cambridge, 1873). The most common and widely  
1189 distributed species, *Collinsia spetsbergensis* (Thorell, 1872), *Erigone arctica palaeartica*  
1190 Braendegaard, 1934, *E. psychrophila* Thorell, 1872, *Hilaria glacialis* (Thorell, 1871) and  
1191 *Mughiphantes sobrius* (Thorell, 1872), are recorded from all, or most of, the major islands.

1192  
1193 The majority of spider species known from Svalbard are also found in northern Fennoscandia  
1194 and neighboring parts of Russia, but there are three exceptions, *Collinsia thulensis* (Jackson,  
1195 1934), *Hilaria glacialis* (Thorell, 1871) and *Mughiphantes sobrius* (Thorell, 1872). These are  
1196 High Arctic species also known from Alaska, Canada and Greenland (*C. thulensis*) and  
1197 Russia (*H. glacialis* and *M. sobrius*), but not currently from Fennoscandia (see Platnick,  
1198 2012). The native species are all found below rocks and in the sparse vegetation cover. One,  
1199 *O. vaginatus*, may be restricted to warm spring habitats where a more diverse flora and fauna  
1200 can be found. Although known native diversity in this group is unlikely to increase  
1201 significantly, there are areas of Svalbard that are insufficiently studied and which may yield  
1202 new species. As with work on many groups, most investigations have concentrated on the  
1203 main island, Spitsbergen (see Hauge and Sømme, 1997), and any future studies targeting  
1204 spider diversity should be focussed on the remaining islands and, in particular, their  
1205 easternmost parts including Kong Karls Land, Svenskøya and Hopen.

1206

1207 The spider fauna of Novaya Zemlya is also well-studied, comprising 20 species of linyphiids,  
1208 only eight of which are in common with Svalbard. These shared species are all widespread  
1209 Arctic species (*Agyneta nigripes*, *Collinsia holmgreni*, *C. spetsbergensis*, *Erigone arctica*  
1210 *palaearctica*, *E. psychrophila*, *E. tirolensis*, *Hilaira glacialis* and *M. sobrius*) (see  
1211 Tanasevitch, 2012), and are likely to be excellent aerial dispersers. The spider fauna of  
1212 Novaya Zemlya includes some species near their western limit in Europe and that do not  
1213 occur on Svalbard, including *Erigone remota*, *Collinisa borea*, *C. proletaria*,  
1214 *Hybauchenidium aquilonare*, *Masikia indistincta*, *Oreoneta leviceps*, *Praestigia groenlandica*  
1215 and *Semljicola arcticus* (see Nentwig et al., 2012). This fauna is clearly strongly influenced  
1216 by that of the adjacent continental mainland.

1217

1218 In clear contrast with both Svalbard and Novaya Zemlya, only two species of spider have  
1219 been recorded from Franz Josef Land (Tanasevitch, 2012). These species, *C. spetsbergensis*  
1220 and *E. psychrophila*, are, as previously mentioned, common and widespread species in the  
1221 region.

1222

### 1223 3.7 Hexapoda

#### 1224 3.7.1 Collembola

1225 The first comprehensive collections of Collembola from the European Arctic were those of  
1226 the Swedish Nordenskiöld expeditions along the north coast of Russia during 1875-1880. The  
1227 pioneering work of Tullberg (1876) reported 15 species from Novaya Zemlya and five from  
1228 Svalbard. Prior to that, Boheman (1865) was the first to record a collembolan from Svalbard,  
1229 “*Podura hyperborea*”, a taxon which has subsequently proved impossible to determine under  
1230 current taxonomy. Schött (1899) reported four species from Franz Josef Land. Other major  
1231 works from this initial phase of Arctic exploration include those of Schäffer (1895, 1900),

1232 Skorikow (1900) and Lubbock (1898). In the period 1900-1960 the faunistics and  
1233 biogeography of the Arctic archipelagoes were further elaborated, in particular in the Atlantic  
1234 sector of the Arctic (Brown, 1936; Carpenter, 1900, 1927; Carpenter and Phillips, 1922;  
1235 Schött, 1923; Zschokke, 1926; Thor, 1930; Linnaniemi, 1935a, b). Stach (1962) and Valpas  
1236 (1967) provided good overviews of the Svalbard springtail fauna and Fjellberg (1994)  
1237 provided the first illustrated identification key to the Collembola species from the Norwegian  
1238 Arctic islands. A recent inventory of the Svalbard fauna was published by Coulson and  
1239 Refseth (2004), while Babenko and Fjellberg (2006) provided an extensively referenced  
1240 catalogue of the Collembola of the whole circumpolar Arctic. From 1960 onwards the focus  
1241 of research shifted to understanding the ecological functions of soil invertebrates in the Arctic  
1242 and the physical and genetic mechanisms underlying distributional patterns (Ávila-Jiménez,  
1243 2011).

1244

1245 A critical review of published and unpublished species lists from Svalbard results in 68  
1246 recognized species including a few probably introduced species. Corresponding numbers  
1247 from Novaya Zemlya and Franz Josef Land are 53 and 14. Franz Josef Land clearly has a  
1248 depauperate fauna consisting of mainly circumpolar species. Two of these, *Hypogastrura*  
1249 *trybomi* (Schött, 1893) and *Vertagopus brevicaudus* (Carpenter, 1900) are not present in  
1250 Svalbard although they are known from both the Russian and Canadian sectors of the Arctic.  
1251 The springtail fauna of Novaya Zemlya has clear affinities to the rich fauna of the northern  
1252 parts of the Russian mainland. Almost 60% of the species from Novaya Zemlya (33 of the 53  
1253 species) are not recorded from Svalbard. These include a large proportion of boreal species  
1254 which also are not known from Fennoscandia. Similarly, more than 70% of the Svalbard  
1255 fauna (49 of its 68 species) are not recorded from Novaya Zemlya, illustrating the strong  
1256 North Atlantic influence on the Svalbard springtail fauna. The proportion of true Arctic (i.e.

1257 not recorded from the Fennoscandian mainland) species in Svalbard is low, only 14 of 68  
1258 species (21%). Most of these are more or less circumpolar in distribution, although there is a  
1259 small but significant group with an eastern Palearctic affinity which appears to show a  
1260 distribution restricted to the eastern part of Svalbard.

1261

1262 The long history of human presence in Svalbard may have resulted in introduction and  
1263 subsequent dispersal of new Collembola species. Some of these may have become naturalized  
1264 to such a degree that their dispersal history is no longer evident. Others may still be present  
1265 only in their original locations. Recently, five species new to Svalbard were identified in  
1266 imported soils in the Russian settlement in Barentsburg (Coulson et al., 2013a). One of these,  
1267 *Deuteraphorura variabilis* (Stach, 1964), is not present in Fennoscandia but is well known as a  
1268 species associated with human settlements in mainland Europe. This species is also common  
1269 in several natural northern communities of the European part of Russia, the Karelian coast of  
1270 the White Sea (Pomorski and Skarzynski, 1995), flood-lands in northern taiga of the Komi  
1271 Republic (Taskaeva, 2009) and coastal tundra of the same region (Taskaeva and Nakul, 2010)  
1272 Pomorski and Skarzynski (2001) reported the species as being particularly common in  
1273 ornithogenic soils of the Karelian coast of the White Sea. Now that it has achieved a foothold  
1274 on Svalbard, it may have the potential of becoming established as an invasive species in  
1275 nutrient-enriched soils near seabird colonies. The widespread boreal species *Vertagopus*  
1276 *pseudocinereus* Fjellberg, 1975 was originally reported from under bark on imported timber  
1277 at Ny-Ålesund (Fjellberg, 1975) but is unlikely to become naturalised in Svalbard and has not  
1278 been recorded since.

1279

1280 Collembola may attain very high population densities. In Svalbard densities of almost  
1281 600,000 individuals m<sup>-2</sup> have been reported in enriched moss tundra beneath bird cliffs

1282 (Bengtson et al., 1974; Byzova et al., 1995) while in ornithogenic substrates in Novaya  
1283 Zemlya, Babenko and Bulavintsev (1993) observed densities of 1,200,000 individuals m<sup>-2</sup>.  
1284 With the absence of large detritivores such as earthworms and terrestrial isopods the  
1285 Collembola may assume a major role in primary decomposition and mineralization of plant  
1286 material, though their precise contribution is yet to be quantified. The abundance and easy  
1287 accessibility of surface-active species are exploited by feeding birds such as the purple  
1288 sandpiper (Bengtson et al., 1975; Leinaas and Ambrose, 1992, 1999).

1289

1290 The very obvious patchiness of habitats and the sharp environmental gradients have been the  
1291 focus for several studies regarding population dynamics and structure (Birkemoe and Leinaas,  
1292 2001; Hertzberg et al., 2000; Coulson et al., 2003a; Ims et al., 2004). Similar characteristics  
1293 are seen in Antarctic terrestrial habitats (Usher and Booth 1984, 1986), although Antarctic  
1294 and even sub-Antarctic collembolan assemblages are much simpler than those of the Arctic  
1295 with typically only 1-3 species being encountered regularly in any given habitat (e.g. Usher  
1296 and Booth, 1984; Richard et al., 1994; Greenslade, 1995; Convey and Smith, 1997). Cold  
1297 adaptation and survival under the harsh environmental stresses has also attracted considerable  
1298 research (Coulson and Birkemoe, 2000; Coulson et al., 2000; Hodkinson and Bird, 2004). In  
1299 particular, the initial studies of Holmstrup and Sømme (1998) and Worland et al. (1998) on  
1300 dehydration and cold hardiness in *Megaphorura arctica* (Tullberg, 1876) (previously  
1301 *Onychiurus arcticus*) shed light on the important and previously undescribed survival  
1302 mechanism of cryoprotective dehydration in Arctic invertebrates (Sørensen and Holmstrup  
1303 2011).

1304

### 1305 3.7.2 *Insecta*

#### 1306 3.7.2.1 *Phthiraptera*

1307 The Phthiraptera (lice) are obligate ectoparasites of birds and mammals. Since they lack a free  
1308 dispersal stage the Phthiraptera known from any given area are strongly correlated with the  
1309 available hosts (Clay, 1976; Price et al., 2003). The history of phthirapteran studies on  
1310 Svalbard is patchy, beginning with Boheman (1865), Giebel (1874), Mjöberg (1910),  
1311 Waterston (1922a) and Timmermann (1957), who identified a total of 11 species. The first  
1312 thorough survey of the Phthiraptera of Svalbard was performed by Hackman and Nyholm  
1313 (1968) who included 44 species (all from birds). However, many of these were limited to  
1314 Bjørnøya, were identified to genus level only, or the samples and identifications consisted  
1315 only of nymphs. Kaisila (1973a) added one species of mammal louse. Mehl et al. (1982)  
1316 reviewed the species list of avian lice of Svalbard, omitting 19 of Hackman and Nyholm's  
1317 (1968) records as unidentified or uncertain and adding 11 new records. The number of  
1318 phthirapteran species recognized from Svalbard currently stands at 37 including two only  
1319 recorded from Bjørnøya and two subspecies. To this can be added four species recorded by  
1320 Hackman and Nyholm (1968) that were not determined to species level but which are known  
1321 from adult individuals that could potentially be reliably determined.

1322

1323 Three suborders of Phthiraptera have been recorded from Svalbard from 22 species of bird  
1324 and two species of mammal (Kaisila, 1973a; Mehl et al., 1982). The most speciose suborder is  
1325 the Ischnocera (27 species, two only found on Bjørnøya), while the Amblycera (eight species)  
1326 and the Anoplura (two species) are less represented. This reflects both the global diversity in  
1327 each group (Price et al., 2003), and the fact that ischnoceran lice are typically more common  
1328 on birds than are the amblycerans (e.g. Eveleigh and Threlfall, 1976; Hunter and Colwell,  
1329 1994).

1330



1331 The Ischnocera of Svalbard have all been obtained from birds, with most (18 of 27 species)  
1332 from shorebirds (Charadriiformes). The two most speciose genera on Svalbard are  
1333 *Saemundssonina* (10 species and two subspecies) and *Quadriceps* (six species), both primarily  
1334 parasites of shorebirds. Other Ischnoceran genera include *Luniceps*, *Lagopoecus*, *Perineus*  
1335 and *Anaticola*.

1336

1337 As with the Ischnocera, the majority of the Amblycera recorded on Svalbard have been  
1338 obtained from shorebirds (five of eight species). While the genus *Austromenopon* has been  
1339 recorded from five shorebird species on Svalbard, the quill-boring (Waterston, 1922a)  
1340 shorebird louse genus *Actornithophilus* has been recorded so far only as nymphs (Hackman  
1341 and Nyholm, 1968) and the species was omitted from Mehl et al.'s (1982) list. Two  
1342 amblyceran species have been recorded from the Arctic fulmar (*Fulmarus glacialis*) and one  
1343 from two species of geese; barnacle (*Branta leucopsis*) and pink-footed (*Anser*  
1344 *brachyrhynchus*) (Waterston 1922a).

1345

1346 Quill-boring lice, such as *Actornithophilus* and *Holomenopon*, have been implicated in feather  
1347 loss or “wet-feather” disorder in hosts which may subsequently die from pneumonia  
1348 (Humphreys, 1975; Taylor, 1981). Hosts infested with these lice may be more likely to die  
1349 before the parasite can transfer to a new host individual and these louse genera may therefore  
1350 be missing or rare in the High Arctic. However, more thorough sampling of potential hosts of  
1351 *Actornithophilus* (shorebirds) and *Holomenopon* (ducks and geese) is required to confirm this.

1352

1353 No Phthiraptera have been recorded from Franz Josef Land. A total of seven have been  
1354 reported from Novaya Zemlya (Ferris, 1923; Markov, 1937) but there are no recent published

1355 records. Of these, one is from the Amblycera and the remainder from the Ischnocera. Four of  
1356 these species have also been recorded from Svalbard.

1357

### 1358 3.7.2.2. *Ephemeroptera, Tricoptera and Plecoptera*

1359 No Plecoptera are known from Svalbard or Franz Josef Land. Three species were recorded  
1360 from Novaya Zemlya by Morten (1923): *Capnia vidua* (Aubert, 1950), *C. zaicevi* (Klapalek,  
1361 1914) and *Nemoura arctica* Esben-Petersen, 1910. There is only one dubious record of a  
1362 mayfly (Ephemeroptera) from Svalbard (Jørgensen and Eie, 1993; Coulson and Refseth,  
1363 2004; Coulson, 2007a), but *Acentrella lapponica* Bengtsson, 1912 has been recorded from  
1364 Novaya Zemlya (Ulmer, 1925). The circumpolar trichopteran, *Apatania zonella* Zetterstedt,  
1365 1840 occurs sporadically throughout the western parts of the Svalbard archipelago, as well as  
1366 on Bjørnøya (Bertram and Lack, 1938) and Novaya Zemlya (Ulmer, 1925). Although mainly  
1367 found in lakes, *A. zonella* also occurs in and around lake outflows.

1368

### 1369 3.7.2.3. *Hemiptera*

1370 Virtually all records of Hemiptera species from the archipelagoes of the Barents Sea are  
1371 restricted to Svalbard and are exclusively of aphids (Hemiptera: Aphididae). A single  
1372 published aphid record exists for the South Island (Fig. 3) of the Novaya Zemlya archipelago  
1373 (*Aphis* (s.l.) sp.) (Økland, 1928). The earliest reports of Svalbard aphids are from Parry's  
1374 North Pole Expedition (Parry, 1828). However, these reports were of aphid specimens found  
1375 on pack ice or floating trees and were probably transported by wind, ships or sea currents  
1376 from distant sources (Elton, 1925a). The first inventory of the aphid fauna from Svalbard  
1377 (Heikinheimo, 1968) was based on previous published works (Ossiannilsson, 1958) or  
1378 collections and described "seven or eight species". Two of these were reported as endemic,  
1379 *Acyrtosiphon calvulus* (Ossiannilsson, 1958) (later revised to *Sitobion calvulum* (Eastop and

1380 Blackman, 2005)) and *Acyrtosiphon svalbardicum* Heikinheimo, 1968, one as Arctic  
1381 (*Pemphigus groenlandicus* (Rübsamer, 1898)), one as boreal (*Cinara abieticola*  
1382 (Cholodkovsky, 1899)) and four not identified to species level.

1383

1384 In their catalogue of the terrestrial and marine fauna of Svalbard, Coulson and Refseth (2004)  
1385 listed two resident aphid species (*A. calvulus* and *A. svalbardicum* (formerly listed as *A.*  
1386 *svalbardicum* by Heikinheimo (1968)), and five migrant aphid species (*Aphis borealis* (Curtis,  
1387 1828), *Aphis* sp., *Cavariella salicis* (Monell, 1879), *Cinara abieticola* (Cholodkovsky, 1899)  
1388 and *Pemphigus groenlandicus* Rübsaamen, 1898). Finally, Coulson (unpublished data) has  
1389 located a third resident species in Krossfjord whose identity has not yet been formally  
1390 confirmed but most likely corresponds to *P. groenlandicus*, a species reported from Iceland,  
1391 Greenland and the Canadian Arctic (Hille Ris Lambers, 1960; Richards, 1963). Thus, there is  
1392 clear evidence that at least three aphid species are currently resident on Svalbard: *A.*  
1393 *svalbardicum* which appears to feed exclusively on *Dryas octopetala* (Strathdee et al., 1993),  
1394 *S. calvulum* which feeds primarily on *Salix polaris* but also on *Pedicularis hirsuta* (Gillespie  
1395 et al., 2007) and *Pemphigus* sp. which apparently feeds on roots of *Poa* spp. in Svalbard. Hille  
1396 Ris Lambers (1952) reports this species feeding on the roots of various Gramineae in  
1397 Greenland. Other earlier aphid records are unlikely to be resident in Svalbard as they have not  
1398 been subsequently observed and their host plants generally do not occur. *Sitobion calvulum* is  
1399 restricted to only few sites on the west coast of Spitsbergen, namely Adventdalen and  
1400 Colesdalen (Gillespie et al., 2007) and Grøndalen. *Acyrtosiphon svalbardicum* is more  
1401 common along the west coast of Spitsbergen but its spatial distribution is very patchy at the  
1402 local scale (Strathdee and Bale, 1995; Ávila-Jiménez and Coulson, 2011b), its occurrence  
1403 perhaps being partially determined by winter snow depth modulating the length of the  
1404 summer growing season (Strathdee et al., 1993; Ávila-Jiménez and Coulson, 2011b).

1405 *Pemphigus* sp. feeds on roots and is unlikely to be observed without targeted specialist  
1406 surveys, and therefore its distribution is likely to be currently underestimated.  
1407  
1408 Ecological studies on Svalbard aphids commenced in the early 1990s (Strathdee et al., 1993;  
1409 Gillespie et al., 2007; Hullé et al., 2008; Simon et al., 2008; Ávila-Jiménez and Coulson,  
1410 2011b) and have focused on the two resident aphid species, *A. svalbardicum* and *S. calvulum*.  
1411 These studies have highlighted peculiar traits and life histories thought to result from  
1412 adaptations and constraints exerted by the harsh conditions of the High Arctic (Table 1). Both  
1413 species have an extremely reduced life cycle compared to their temperate counterparts.  
1414 *Sitobion calvulum* displays a two-generation life cycle with a first generation of asexual  
1415 females hatching from cold-resistant eggs in early June and a second generation of sexual  
1416 forms that mate and lay eggs before the arrival of frost in early August. *Acyrtosiphon*  
1417 *svalbardicum* has a similar life cycle but, in some instances, may produce an extra  
1418 intermediate generation although there are uncertainties whether this is achieved in the field  
1419 (Strathdee et al., 1993; Hullé et al., 2008). When *A. svalbardicum* displays this three-  
1420 generation life cycle, the first generation hatching from the overwintering egg produces a  
1421 mixture of asexual and sexual morphs with the former then generating a third generation  
1422 exclusively composed of sexual individuals. In field environmental manipulation  
1423 experiments, the inclusion of the extra generation leads to an order of magnitude increase in  
1424 the numbers of overwintering eggs (Strathdee et al., 1993, 1995). Although the cascade  
1425 effects of this potential change in primary consumer population density have not been  
1426 researched there are indications that predator and parasitoid densities may increase (Dollery et  
1427 al., 2006). In the sexual generations of the two species, the sex ratio is biased towards females  
1428 as a result of local mate competition (Strathdee et al., 1993; Gillespie et al., 2007). Both  
1429 species also have reduced dispersal capabilities. *Sitobion calvulum* has no known winged

1430 form and its populations occur as small, isolated colonies (Gillespie et al., 2007). Populations  
1431 of *A. svalbardicum* are also patchily distributed (Strathdee and Bale, 1995) and winged  
1432 individuals were unknown until the discovery of one alate on Storholmen island (Kongsfjord)  
1433 (Hodkinson et al., 2002) and several additional specimens in other areas around Ny-Ålesund  
1434 (Simon et al., 2008). Whether this apparently recent appearance of small numbers of winged  
1435 morphs in *A. svalbardicum* results from the recent warming of Svalbard, from other factors  
1436 that may operate locally and only in certain years, or indeed simply from researchers not  
1437 previously encountering them, is unclear (Hodkinson et al., 2002; Simon et al., 2008).

1438

1439 ***Insert Table 1 here***

1440

1441 Very little is known of the biology of natural enemies of Svalbard aphids. Two newly  
1442 described parasitoid wasps (Hymenoptera: Braconidae) exploit Svalbard aphids as hosts  
1443 (Chaubet et al., 2013). *Diaeretellus svalbardicum* Chaubert, 2012 parasitizes exclusively the  
1444 aphid *A. svalbardicum* and displays a unique case of wing polymorphism with macropterous  
1445 and micropterous forms in both genders. By contrast, *Aphidius leclanti* Chaubert, 2012 can  
1446 utilize both aphid species as host. Parasitism rates in field-collected aphids are extremely  
1447 variable between individuals and collection sites, although can reach up to 50% (Outreman et  
1448 al., unpublished).

1449

#### 1450 *3.7.2.4. Coleoptera*

1451 The first report of Coleoptera from Svalbard was of a dead specimen of *Philonthus* collected  
1452 from under seaweed on a beach by the Swedish polar expedition in 1868 (Holmgren, 1869).  
1453 In the light of current knowledge of the beetle fauna this specimen is of uncertain origin,  
1454 although likely originating from ship ballast (Strand, 1942). In 1882, the first living beetle

1455 was reported from Billefjord (Beetlefjord) by Nathorst (1884). Although the material was not  
1456 collected a new sample was taken in 1898 and *Atheta graminicola* (Gravenhorst, 1806)  
1457 *Boreophila (Atheta) subplana* (J. Sahlberg, 1880), and *Isochnus flagellum* (Erichson, 1902)  
1458 were recorded (Sahlberg, 1901). A review of the Coleoptera from Svalbard was published by  
1459 Strand (1942), and subsequent additional reports of new species for the archipelago were  
1460 provided by Strand (1969), Kangas (1967, 1973), Bengtson et al. (1975) and Fjellberg (1983),  
1461 as well as further information being included in several reviews (Sømme, 1979; Klemetsen et  
1462 al., 1985; Coulson and Refseth, 2004; Coulson, 2007a).

1463

1464 A total of 19 species of Coleoptera are currently known from Svalbard, including six only  
1465 recorded from Bjørnøya. However, only 14 of these species have been confirmed to be native  
1466 to the archipelago. Just *B. subplana*, *A. graminicola* and *I. flagellum* are commonly recorded,  
1467 whilst most species are found only occasionally. Most of the species have a wide distribution  
1468 throughout Arctic regions and none are restricted to Svalbard. Two species, *Coccinella*  
1469 *septempunctata* L., 1758 and *Oryzaephilus mercator* (Fauvel, 1889), have only been found  
1470 inside buildings and are considered to be introduced and, if resident rather than transient, then  
1471 synanthropic. *Atomaria lewisi* Reitter, 1877 has certainly colonized in recent times and is  
1472 mainly associated with synanthropic habitats (Ødegaard and Tømmerås, 2000). The single  
1473 specimen of *Gonioctena (Phytodecta)* sp. collected by the Oxford Expedition in 1924 is lost  
1474 and it is not now possible to confirm its identity although, based on general biogeography,  
1475 this is most probably *G. arctica (affinis)* (Strand, 1942). Only one species of weevil, *I.*  
1476 *flagellum* is recorded from Spitsbergen, with the report of *I. foliorum (saliceti)* (Coulson and  
1477 Refseth, 2004) referring to the same species (see Strand, 1942).

1478

1479 In recent times, there have been only two studies that have attempted to search for Coleoptera  
1480 in Franz Josef Land (Bulavintsev and Babenko, 1983; Bulavintsev, 1999) and, as yet, none  
1481 have been found. Only a few expeditions have collected Coleoptera from Novaya Zemlya.  
1482 The Nordenskiöld expedition in 1875 reported nine species (Mäklin, 1881). In 1879 the area  
1483 was further investigated (Markham, 1881) and in 1897 the Russian entomologist Georgii G.  
1484 Jacobson spent a summer there. Both expeditions provided new additions to the beetle fauna  
1485 (Jacobson, 1898; Sahlberg, 1897). By 1910, 16 beetle species were known from Novaya  
1486 Zemlya, of which *Upis ceramboides* (L. 1758) and *Pediacus fuscus* (Erichson, 1845) are  
1487 considered to be introduced. Poppius (1910) added *Hyporoprus acutangulus* (published as *H.*  
1488 *sumakowi* Popp.). A major contribution was made by the Norwegian expedition to Novaya  
1489 Zemlya in 1921, where F. Økland and R. Tveten collected some 300 specimens of beetles  
1490 which were identified by T. Münster (Münster, 1925). There have been no recent collections  
1491 or reports of beetles from Novaya Zemlya, excepting Yunakov and Korotyayev's (2007)  
1492 addition of *Phyllobius pomaceus* (leg. K. Baer) to the species identified from the Russian  
1493 expedition in 1827.

1494

1495 A number of taxonomic advances have been made since these older collections and  
1496 publications. Both *Boreophilia frigida* and *B. sibirica* are recorded from Novaya Zemlya in  
1497 Mäklin (1881) and Münster (1925), but these species are now synonymised (Löbl and  
1498 Smetana 2004). The record of *Olophrum boreale* (Paykull, 1792) from Novaya Zemlya  
1499 (Münster, 1935) is likely to be incorrect. Both Münster (1925) and Poppius (1910) mention  
1500 the specimen from the island of Vaigatsh published by Mäklin (1881), which may have led to  
1501 confusion. Moreover, Vaigatsh is not politically part of Novaya Zemlya. Finally, according  
1502 to Poppius (1910) and Münster (1925), *Tachinus apterus* (*T. arcticus*) is found in Novaya  
1503 Zemlya. *Tachinus arcticus* Motsch, 1860 is now regarded as separate species from *T. apterus*

1504 (Ullrich and Campbell, 1974). According to the current distribution of the two species  
1505 (Ullrich and Campbell, 1974), it is undoubtedly *T. arcticus* occurring in Novaya Zemlya. In  
1506 total, and incorporating updated taxonomy, there are 31 species of beetle known from Novaya  
1507 Zemlya, 27 of which are considered native. Most have a wide distribution in Arctic areas  
1508 (Münster, 1925), but three are currently reported only from Novaya Zemlya, *Phyllodrepa*  
1509 *polaris* (J. Sahlberg, 1897), *Atheta holtedahli* (Münster, 1925) and *Oxypoda oeklandi*  
1510 (Münster, 1925) (Löbl and Smetana, 2004). Novaya Zemlya has only one species of  
1511 coleopteran in common with Svalbard, *O. boreale*.

1512

### 1513 3.7.2.5. *Diptera*

1514 Diptera are better adapted to the cold and harsh climate in the Arctic than any other order of  
1515 insects and comprise an important part of the insect fauna both with regard to species number  
1516 (for example Coulson and Refseth, 2004) and biomass (for example Bengtson et al., 1974).  
1517 Nevertheless, our knowledge of Diptera diversity in the Barents Sea archipelagoes is still  
1518 insufficient, in particular for the most remote and inaccessible islands such as the  
1519 Nordaustlandet (Svalbard), Franz Josef Land and Novaya Zemlya.

1520

1521 Within the Barents Sea archipelagoes, the best known and well documented dipteran fauna is  
1522 that of Svalbard (including Bjørnøya) (Coulson and Refseth, 2004; Coulson, 2007a),  
1523 including a total of 122 species. Of these, the Chironomidae comprise more than 66  
1524 recognised species and at least four undescribed taxa (Sæther and Spies, 2012; Ekrem and  
1525 Stur, unpublished data). Taxonomic confusions endure, for example *Orthocladus mixtus*  
1526 (Holmgren, 1869), originally described from Svalbard but currently regarded as *nomen*  
1527 *dubium*.

1528



1529 Seventeen fly species are known from Bjørnøya, excluding the Chironomidae, which  
1530 probably are represented by up to 40 species (Ekrem and Stur, unpublished data; Sømme  
1531 1979). Among the non-chironomids, four have not been reported from elsewhere in Svalbard  
1532 including the simuliid *Prosimulium ursinum* (Edwards, 1935) (Edwards, 1935). A similar  
1533 situation exists for the Chironomidae, where certain species are restricted to one or two  
1534 smaller areas in the Svalbard archipelago. A noteworthy example is *Micropsectra logani*  
1535 Johannsen, 1928 which is widely distributed in the northern Holarctic and also numerous on  
1536 Bjørnøya. It is, however, not recorded from the other islands of Svalbard.

1537

1538 The first records of Diptera from Novaya Zemlya are those of Holmgren (1883) collected  
1539 during Nordenskiöld's expedition. In total, 81 species were recorded, including many new  
1540 species. Further species were added by the Norwegian Novaya Zemlya Expedition in 1921  
1541 (Alexander, 1922; Lenz and Thienemann, 1922; Sack, 1923; Kieffer, 1922, 1923). Since then  
1542 only scattered records have been published. The most recent list contains 147 species (and  
1543 subspecies) (Fauna Europaea, 2011), but this is far from complete as several species already  
1544 reported by Holmgren (1883) are missing (e.g. *Tanytarsus gracilentus* Holmgren, 1883) and  
1545 additional chironomid taxa have been added (Makarchenko et al., 1998). About 49% of the  
1546 Diptera species (73 spp.) recorded from Novaya Zemlya are chironomids (Makarchenko et al.,  
1547 1998, Sæther and Spies, 2012). Due to the region's proximity to the Eurasian continent and its  
1548 geographic extent, the dipteran fauna of Novaya Zemlya is likely to be the most diverse  
1549 among the archipelagoes. Nine families recorded here have not been reported from Svalbard,  
1550 among them 3 families in the superfamily Tipuloidea (Limonidae, Pediciidae, and Tipulidae).  
1551 The two archipelagoes have only about 30 species of Diptera in common. This disparity  
1552 probably does reflect true differences, but may in part also be underlain by different

1553 taxonomic traditions between Russian and European dipterists, highlighting the need for  
1554 taxonomic revision and collaboration.  
1555  
1556 The Dipteran fauna of Franz Josef Land is very poorly known. Uspenskiy et al. (1987), based  
1557 on a Russian expedition in 1980-81, mentions five species of Diptera belonging to the  
1558 Chironomidae and Mycetophilidae (of which the latter probably refers to Sciaridae). Four  
1559 species are listed in Fauna Europaea (2011), *Hydrobaenus conformis* (Holmgren, 1869),  
1560 *Ditaeniella grisescens* (Meigen, 1830), *Myennis octopunctata* (Coqubert, 1798) and *Seioptera*  
1561 *vibrans* (L. 1758), of which the latter two are most unlikely to inhabit the islands.

1562

1563

#### 1564 3.7.2.6. Siphonaptera

1565 Two species of flea (Siphonaptera) are present in Svalbard, *Ceratophyllus vagabundus*  
1566 *vagabundus* Boheman, 1866 and *Mioctenopsylla arctica arctica* Rothschild, 1922 (Coulson  
1567 and Refseth, 2004), both belonging to the Ceratophyllidae. The first record of *C. v.*  
1568 *vagabundus* was in 1864 (Boheman, 1865) and the species was later observed in pink-footed  
1569 geese nests by Dampf (1911). Other studies concerning the fleas of Svalbard include Thor  
1570 (1930), Cyprich and Krumpál (1991), Mehl (1992), Coulson et al. (2009) and Pilskog (2011).  
1571 Only one species of Siphonaptera is recorded from Novaya Zemlya, *M. a. arctica*. This  
1572 species was first described from Novaya Zemlya (Rothschild, 1922) and later recorded in  
1573 Svalbard in 1965 in a room in Longyearbyen where black-legged kittiwakes had been skinned  
1574 (Kaisila, 1973a). There appear to be no reports of Siphonaptera from Franz Josef Land.

1575

1576 *Ceratophyllus v. vagabundus* has a northern Holarctic distribution and is common on  
1577 members of the bird families Anatidae and Laridae and their predators (Brinck-Lindroth and

1578 Smit, 2007). In Svalbard it is recorded as an ectoparasite of the common eider duck  
1579 (*Somateria mollissima*), barnacle goose (*Branta leucopsis*), pink-foot goose (*Anser*  
1580 *brachyrhynchus*) and glaucous gull (*Larus hyperboreus*) (Dampf, 1911; Pilskog, 2011) and  
1581 has also been recorded in nests of snow bunting (*Plectrophenax nivalis*) (Pilskog, 2011). As  
1582 *C. v. vagabundus* is a generalist that uses hosts belonging to different families of birds (Tripet  
1583 et al., 2002; Brinck-Lindroth and Smit, 2007) further studies are likely to increase the list of  
1584 host species present in Svalbard. The second species, *M. a. arctica*, is also known from  
1585 northern Norway (including Jan Mayen), Iceland and Alaska (Mehl, 1992; Brinck-Lindroth  
1586 and Smit, 2007). This species currently has two subspecies, *M. a. arctica* and *M. a. hadweni*  
1587 Ewing, 1927. However, although only *M. a. arctica* is recorded as present in Svalbard, it is  
1588 possible that the sub-specific division is not valid (R.E. Lewis pers. comm.). *Mioctenopsylla*  
1589 *a. arctica* is a host-specific flea only present on black-legged kittiwakes (*Rissa tridactyla*) in  
1590 Svalbard and, with the exception of Coulson et al. (2009), all records have been obtained from  
1591 black-legged kittiwake plumage and nests (Kaisila, 1973a; Cyprich and Krumpál, 1991; Mehl,  
1592 1992; Pilskog, 2011) or in the immediate vicinity of their colonies (Hågvar, 1971). The  
1593 finding of adult *M. a. arctica* in nests of common eider duck and glaucous gull in  
1594 Kongsfjorden in Svalbard by Coulson et al. (2009) was probably a misidentification, as this  
1595 species was not found by Pilskog (2011) in a more thorough investigation of the common  
1596 eider duck nests in the same area. The effect the fleas have on the host birds is unknown, but  
1597 high flea infestations generally reduce breeding success in some species of bird including  
1598 geese breeding in the Arctic such as Ross's, *Chen rossii*, and lesser snow geese, *Chen*  
1599 *caerulescens caerulescens* (Harriman and Alisauskas, 2010).

1600

1601 Bird fleas spend most of their lives in the nests of their host where they feed on adult birds  
1602 and chicks (Lewis and Stone, 2001). High densities of adult fleas and juvenile stages can be

1603 present in bird nests in Svalbard (Cyprich and Krumpál, 1991; Mehl, 1992; Pilskog, 2011),  
1604 often being the numerically dominant arthropods in the nests of common eider duck, barnacle  
1605 goose, black-legged kittiwake and glaucous gull breeding in the Kongsfjord area (Pilskog,  
1606 2011). Although the bird fleas are known to bite humans (Mehl, 1992; B. Moe pers.comm.),  
1607 no fleas have been reported from mammals in Svalbard.

1608

### 1609 3.7.2.7. *Lepidoptera*

1610 Twenty-three species of Lepidoptera have been recorded from Svalbard and Novaya Zemlya,  
1611 seven of which (30%) are considered to be vagrants and not resident in the archipelagoes. No  
1612 Lepidoptera have been recorded from Franz Josef Land. Kaisila (1973b) summarized the  
1613 Lepidoptera from Svalbard reporting six species, four of which were considered to be  
1614 resident. With recent additions (Sendstad et al., 1976; Laasonen 1985; Coulson, 2007a) the  
1615 total observed in Svalbard, including accidental migrants, has risen to 10 species, but with no  
1616 increase in the number of resident species. The resident species total now is considered to be  
1617 three; *Plutella polaris* Zeller, 1880 (Bengtsson and Johansson, 2011) (Plutellidae), *Matilella*  
1618 *fusca* (Haworth, 1811) (Pyralidae) (Coulson et al., 2003b) and *Apamea exulis* (Lefèbvre,  
1619 1836) (Noctuidae) (Rebel, 1925; Alendal et al., 1980; Hodkinson, 2004). Kaisila (1973b) also  
1620 considered *Plutella xylostella* (L., 1758) as resident. However, while this cosmopolitan and  
1621 migratory species often disperses in great numbers, and has been recorded on several  
1622 occasions in the Arctic (and likewise in the Southern Hemisphere (Convey, 2005)), it is  
1623 unlikely that it can overwinter in the archipelago. The closely related *P. polaris* is a distinct  
1624 species so far only known from Svalbard (Bengtsson and Johansson, 2011). It is unclear why  
1625 this species has not been observed since it was first recorded, but the type material of *P.*  
1626 *polaris* is held in the Natural History Museum, London, and was studied by Baraniak (2007)  
1627 who drew wings and male genitalia, the distinct features of which currently support the

1628 specific status of *P. polaris*. Ideally, molecular studies would be required to confirm the  
1629 relationship between these two species. *Apamea exulis* has been recorded from Svalbard under  
1630 three different species names, *A. exulis*, *A. maillardi* and *A. zeta*, and this has caused some  
1631 confusion. According to current taxonomy, *A. maillardi* and *A. zeta* are both species from  
1632 mountainous regions in southern and central Europe and do not occur at more northern  
1633 latitudes (Zilli et al., 2009). *Matilella fusca*, often reported as *Pyla fusca* in the Svalbard  
1634 literature, was recorded from Svalbard in 1974 (Aagaard et al., 1975) and 2002 (Coulson et  
1635 al., 2003b). The old record of *Pempelia dilutella* (Denis and Schiffermüller, 1775) (Elton,  
1636 1925b) probably also refers to *M. fusca*. The latter species is clearly able to maintain  
1637 populations in Arctic environments as it is also present in Greenland, Labrador and Alaska  
1638 (Kaisila, 1973b). *Matilella fusca* is a polyphagous species, with *Salix polaris* and *S. reticulata*  
1639 being indicated as possible food plants in Svalbard (Coulson et al., 2003b).

1640

1641 Lepidoptera recorded from the Swedish Nordenskiöld expedition to Novaya Zemlya were  
1642 published by Aurivillius (1883b) and those of the Norwegian expedition in 1921 by Rebel  
1643 (1923). Of the 15 species recorded from Novaya Zemlya only one species, *P. xylostella*, is  
1644 considered an immigrant resulting in a resident total of 14. Moreover, *P. xylostella* is the only  
1645 lepidopteran species that Novaya Zemlya and Svalbard have in common and is also the only  
1646 species of Lepidoptera recorded from Bjørnøya (Lack, 1933; Sømme, 1979) but is again  
1647 unlikely to be resident (although, note the caveat mentioned above with reference to the  
1648 separation of this species from *P. polaris*). The lepidopteran fauna of Novaya Zemlya is  
1649 composed mainly of species with broad circumpolar Arctic distributions. However, the record  
1650 of *Argyroplote mengelana* (Fernald, 1894) (Tortricidae) in Novaya Zemlya is the only  
1651 observation of this species so far from the Eurasian continent. This species is otherwise  
1652 known from Greenland, Canada (North West Territory, Yukon), and Alaska (Jalava and

1653 Miller, 1998), and *Glacies coracina* (Esper, 1796) (Geometridae) is known only from the  
1654 Palearctic, and is distributed from Fennoscandia to Japan (Skou, 1984).

1655

#### 1656 3.7.2.8. Hymenoptera

1657 The Hymenoptera is one of the most speciose orders of insects. The majority of species are  
1658 parasitoids, attacking a wide variety of insects and other invertebrates. Where there are  
1659 possible hosts present there are usually hymenopterans and they may occur even in the  
1660 harshest climate. Nonetheless, it is notable that no species are associated with the two  
1661 resident Diptera or microarthropods of the Antarctic Peninsula and that very few species are  
1662 known from the sub-Antarctic islands, both of which have climates less extreme than those of  
1663 the Barents Sea archipelagoes (Greenslade, 2006; Gressitt, 1970; Convey, 2013).

1664

1665 A total of 39 species of Hymenoptera are currently recorded from Svalbard (Waterston,  
1666 1922b; Yu et al., 2005; Coulson and Refseth, 2004; Coulson, 2007a; Jong, 2011). The  
1667 majority are parasitoids belonging to the families Ichneumonidae (22 species) and Braconidae  
1668 (five species) in the suborder Apocrita. In addition, the Symphyta is represented by seven  
1669 species of Tenthredinidae.

1670

1671 Braconids are known to parasitise the two Svalbard endemic aphid species. No  
1672 hymenopterans have yet been reported from Franz Josef Land, although since some vascular  
1673 plants (e.g. *Salix polaris*) and associated insects are present (Hanssen and Lid, 1932; Jong,  
1674 2011) it is plausible that they may occur.

1675

1676 Novaya Zemlya has only 40 species of hymenopteran recorded, probably reflecting low  
1677 collecting activity given the archipelago's sizeable land area and the close proximity to the

1678 continental mainland. The Swedish Nordenskjöld expedition (Holmgren, 1883) and the  
1679 Norwegian Novaya Zemlya expedition (Friese, 1923) were of great importance in  
1680 investigating the hymenopteran fauna of this archipelago. Most of the recorded species again  
1681 belong to the families Ichneumonidae (20 species) and Braconidae (four species). Overall,  
1682 there are few hymenopteran species shared between Svalbard and Novaya Zemlya, which  
1683 may support different underlying immigration patterns. Three species of bumblebee are also  
1684 present (Holmgren, 1883; Friese, 1923), a family not resident in Svalbard. The honey bee,  
1685 *Apis mellifera* L., 1758 has been reported from all three archipelagoes (Jong, 2011) as an  
1686 accidental migrant. Records of two species of *Camponotus* (Formicidae) in Novaya Zemlya  
1687 are unconfirmed.

1688

1689

### 1690 3.8 Freshwater ecosystems

#### 1691 3.8.1. Ecosystem function in lakes and ponds

1692 Investigations of freshwater invertebrates on the major islands of the Barents Sea date back  
1693 more than a hundred years to pioneers such as Bryce (1897), Scourfield (1897) and Olofsson  
1694 (1918). Summerhayes and Elton (1923) visited Bjørnøya and Spitsbergen in 1921 and  
1695 sampled ponds and lakes while Økland (1928) reported on species distribution from a  
1696 Norwegian expedition to Novaya Zemlya in 1921. More recent investigations in Svalbard  
1697 have typically been carried out in areas close to established research stations on Spitsbergen  
1698 in Isfjorden (Colesdalen and Kapp Linné), Kongsfjorden (Ny-Ålesund and Brøggerhalvøya),  
1699 Hornsund and Mosselbukta (Halvorsen and Gullestad, 1976; Husmann et al., 1978; Jørgensen  
1700 and Eie, 1993; Janiec, 1996), and Bjørnøya (Koch and Meijering, 1985). The branchiopod  
1701 fauna of Novaya Zemlya is summarized by Vekhoff (1997). Information on the freshwater  
1702 crustacean fauna of the Franz Joseph land archipelago is exceedingly scarce and primarily

1703 based on a single report from Scott (1899). Apart from this area there is a fairly good  
1704 understanding of the biodiversity of some organisms (crustaceans and fish); however,  
1705 knowledge of microscopic groups such as protozoans is less developed (e.g. Opravilova,  
1706 1989; Beyens and Chardez, 1995; De Jonckheere, 2006). Comparison of different Arctic  
1707 regions based on crustacean species richness (Gíslason, 2005, Samchyshyna et al., 2008)  
1708 indicates that glaciation history has played an important role in determining community  
1709 diversity.

1710

1711 The list of Rotifera (section 3.1) and crustacean species recorded from the Barents Sea  
1712 archipelagoes is diverse. All of these are currently thought to be circumpolar and the  
1713 communities do not differ greatly from sub-Arctic regions in Europe, Russia or North  
1714 America (Ghilarov, 1967; Samchyshyna et al., 2008). The zooplankton species distribution  
1715 resembles that of Greenland and Alaska, with dominance by cladoceran over copepod species.  
1716 Several calanoid copepod species (e.g. *Eurytemora raboti* Richard, 1897 and *Limnocalanus*  
1717 *marcus* G.O. Sars, 1863) are widely distributed in the lakes of Novaya Zemlya and Svalbard  
1718 (Olofsson, 1918; Halvorsen and Gullestad, 1976; Vekhoff, 1997).

1719

1720 The large branchiopods living in the Barents Sea region occupy the most extreme aquatic  
1721 environments in Arctic regions (Vekhoff 1997). Vekhoff (1997) lists four species of  
1722 Anostraca (*Polyartemia forcipata* (S. Fischer), *Artemiopsis bungei plovornini* (Jaschnov,  
1723 1925), *Branchinecta paludosa* (Gajl, 1933), and *Branchinectella media* (Schmankewitsch,  
1724 1873)) and two species of Spinicaudata, *Caenestheria propinqua* (Sars, 1901) and *C.*  
1725 *sahlbergi* (Simon, 1886), in addition to *Lepidurus arcticus* (Pallas, 1793) (Branchiopoda,  
1726 Notostraca) at Novaya Zemlya. It is notable that the northern-most known occurrence of *B.*  
1727 *paludosa* is at Ivanov Bay (77°N) in the Novaya Zemlya archipelago (Fig. 3, Vekhoff, 1997).



1728 *Lepidurus arcticus* frequently occupies shallow freshwater lakes and ponds with no fish  
1729 population (Jeppesen et al., 2001) but may exceptionally co-occur with fish in some deep  
1730 lakes, in shallow cold lakes or in lakes with refugia from fish at the southern-most edges of its  
1731 distribution range in sub-Arctic regions of mainland Norway and in Iceland (Primicerio and  
1732 Klemetsen, 1999; Woods, 2011). *Lepidurus arcticus* has been recorded in multiple sites on  
1733 Spitsbergen, Bjørnøya, Novaya Zemlya and Franz Josef Land (Olofsson, 1918; Janiec, 1996;  
1734 Vekhoff, 1997 (and references therein); Hessen et al., 2004). The crustacean can utilize  
1735 different habitats in sub-Arctic and Arctic regions including shallow near-shore habitats in  
1736 Svalbard (Lakka, 2013) and deeper regions of lakes on mainland Norway (Sømme, 1934).  
1737 Food web studies in Bjørnøya have shown that environmental contaminants can enter the  
1738 Arctic aquatic food web and that *L. arcticus*, chironomids and Arctic charr can contain  
1739 elevated levels of both PCBs and DDT (Evenset et al. 2005). *Lepidurus arcticus* is sensitive  
1740 to various environmental disturbances and therefore can be used as an indicator species of  
1741 ongoing environmental change in the Arctic and sub-Arctic (Lakka, 2013).

1742

1743 Bottom-dwelling macroinvertebrate species belonging to Nematoda, Oligochaeta, Ostracoda,  
1744 Hydracarina, Chironomidae, and Trichoptera have been reported in several studies  
1745 (Summerhayes and Elton, 1923; Jørgensen and Eie, 1993; Janiec, 1996) but there is no  
1746 detailed information on the biology of the groups. The chironomid diversity is substantial  
1747 (Styczynski and Rakusa-Suszczewski, 1963; Hirvenoja, 1967; Section 3.7.2.5).

1748

1749 Five species of cestode are known to parasitize the Arctic char (*Salvelinius alpinus*) in  
1750 Svalbard. Two of these, *Eubothrium salvelini* (Schrank, 1790) and *Proteocephalus exiguus*  
1751 (Swiderski and Subilia, 1978), utilize Arctic char as their final host, whereas  
1752 *Diphyllobothrium ditremum* (Creplin, 1825) employs various fish-eating birds as the definite

1753 host which, in Svalbard, is likely to be the red-throated diver (*Gavia stellate*) (Hammar,  
1754 2000). Additional groups known to parasitize Arctic char in Svalbard include one species of  
1755 nematode (*Philonema oncorhynchi* Kuitunen-Ekbaum, 1933) and a copepod (*Salmoncola*  
1756 *edwardsii* Olsson 1869, Siphonostomatoida) (Kennedy, 1978; Sobecka and Piasecki, 1993).

1757

1758 Studies of food web structure in lakes and ponds are limited, but a number of recent  
1759 experimental studies have focused on nutrient addition to lakes and ponds by geese (van  
1760 Geest et al., 2007), the role of dissolved organic carbon for microbial communities (Hessen et  
1761 al., 2004), the implications of UV radiation on plankton growth (van Donk et al., 2001) and  
1762 the dynamics of microbial communities (Ellis-Evans et al., 2001; Laybourn-Parry and  
1763 Marshall, 2003). Such studies are important in order to understand the complexity of Arctic  
1764 aquatic ecosystems and to be able to predict effects of human activities and environmental  
1765 change (Prowse et al., 2006). Furthermore, van der Wal and Hessen (2009) have highlighted  
1766 important analogies between aquatic and terrestrial food webs in the High Arctic, as a result  
1767 of harsh conditions leading to grazer dominated food web dynamics.

1768

### 1769 *3.8.2 Ecosystem function in streams and rivers*

1770 Biodiversity in running waters in Svalbard is low, as is probably also the case in Franz Josef  
1771 Land, although there is little information on the latter. Freshwater biodiversity is however,  
1772 higher in Novaya Zemlya due to its proximity to the mainland and its more southerly location.  
1773 Colonisation by freshwater invertebrate fauna is limited by the isolation of the archipelagoes  
1774 (Gíslason, 2005). In addition, the short summer season and the cessation of flow in most river  
1775 systems during the long winter render environmental conditions unsuitable for many taxa.

1776

1777 There have been few ecological studies of Svalbard streams and rivers compared to terrestrial  
1778 or even lake systems, and almost none from Novaya Zemlya or Franz Josef Land. Studies of  
1779 hydrological and chemical processes, especially in glacier-fed systems are, however, more  
1780 common (e.g. Gokhman, 1988; Hagen and Lefauconnier, 1995; Bogen and Bønsnes, 2003;  
1781 Killingtveit et al., 2003; Krawczyk and Pettersson, 2007; McKnight et al., 2008). The  
1782 significance of microbial activity for nutrient processes in glacial meltwater has also been  
1783 highlighted from Svalbard studies (Hodson et al., 2008) and there have been studies of  
1784 freshwater algae and cyanobacteria in the vicinity of Ny-Ålesund (Kim et al., 2011).

1785

1786 Freshwater invertebrate species records derive from both early expeditions and more recent  
1787 collecting trips (e.g. Morten, 1923; Ulmer, 1925; Bertram and Lack, 1938), or from studies of  
1788 the aerial insect fauna (Hodkinson et al., 1996; Coulson et al., 2003b). These records are  
1789 frequently based on collections of adults, mainly chironomids, making it difficult to assign  
1790 them to the larval environment - terrestrial, wetlands, lakes or streams. The invertebrate fauna  
1791 of streams and rivers is dominated by chironomids, especially Diamesinae, although  
1792 Nematoda, Enchytraeidae and Tardigrada have also been recorded from freshwater habitats in  
1793 Svalbard (Styczynski and Rakusa-Suszczewski, 1963; Hirvenoja, 1967; Janiec, 1996; Coulson  
1794 and Refseth, 2004). Planktonic and benthic crustaceans can also be found drifting downstream  
1795 of lakes (Maiolini et al., 2006).

1796

1797 In recent years there has been an increasing focus towards understanding the influence of  
1798 hydrological processes on stream fauna (ecohydrology). Studies of the influence of water  
1799 source on benthic stream communities have been undertaken on Svalbard (Brittain and  
1800 Milner, 2001), demonstrating the importance of channel stability and water temperature in  
1801 structuring benthic invertebrate communities (Castella et al., 2001; Lods-Crozet et al., 2001;

1802 Milner et al., 2001). . These studies have focused on two contrasting rivers in Svalbard in the  
1803 vicinity of Ny-Ålesund, Bayelva and Londonelva. These rivers have been monitored for  
1804 discharge, sediment transport and water temperature for over 20 years (Bogen and Bønsnes,  
1805 2003; Brittain et al., 2009). Bayelva is a glacier-fed river, whereas Londonelva is fed by rain  
1806 and snowmelt. This difference in water source gives rise to distinct differences in their  
1807 chironomid faunas, with higher densities in Londonelva, a greater proportion of  
1808 Orthoclaadiinae and different species of *Diamesa* (Diamesinae) (Lods-Crozet et al., 2007).  
1809 Chironomidae (especially the genus *Diamesa*) dominate in the glacial system, whereas in the  
1810 non-glacial system their relative abundance decreases, and the subfamily Orthoclaadiinae as  
1811 well as other taxa including Oligochaeta, Copepoda, Acari, Collembola and Tardigrada  
1812 become more frequent (Füreder and Brittain, 2006). At species level, most of those occurring  
1813 in these systems are in common with those of nearby sub-Arctic areas such as the coastal  
1814 regions of the Barents Sea, or to more temperate areas. Subsequent studies in a wider range  
1815 of streams (Füreder and Brittain, 2006) have shown that species number, abundance and food  
1816 web complexity follow a gradient with regard to catchment characteristics such extent of ice  
1817 cover and the extent of nutrient input from bird cliffs or upstream lakes.

1818

1819 Invertebrate drift is generally a widespread and important phenomenon in running waters, and  
1820 this is again the case on Svalbard. Studies during the Arctic summer in a stream near Ny-  
1821 Ålesund (Maiolini et al., 2006; Marziali et al., 2009) showed that drift rates can be high and  
1822 that there are distinct diurnal patterns, even in continuous daylight, which are controlled by  
1823 environmental variables such as water temperature and discharge rate. Drift rates were  
1824 enhanced by artificial shading of the stream, indicating a strong behavioural component.  
1825 Invertebrate drift from streams and glacial outlet rivers contributes a significant source of

1826 food for seabirds and waders (Mehlum, 1984). It is clear that freshwaters on Svalbard are an  
1827 important link for nutrients and biota between terrestrial, estuarine and marine ecosystems.

1828

1829

#### 1830 **4. Adaptation to conditions – ecophysiology and life histories**

1831

1832 The climates of all three archipelagoes are characterized by low precipitation, subzero  
1833 temperatures for most of the year, and only a short summer season allowing the growth and  
1834 reproduction of invertebrates. The low winter air temperatures (monthly means of -10 to -  
1835 15°C for at least 6 months, and much lower extreme minima) combined with permafrost and  
1836 shallow depth of snow pose a significant challenge to the invertebrates, because thermally  
1837 buffered microhabitats are often not available above or in the soil (Coulson et al., 1995).

1838 Clearly, the species occurring in these archipelagoes have appropriate ecophysiological and  
1839 more general life history adaptations to their harsh conditions, and these have formed a focus  
1840 of polar invertebrate research generally and that in Svalbard specifically.

1841

1842 Two primary cold tolerance strategies are widely used by Arctic invertebrates. Freeze-tolerant  
1843 animals have the capacity to survive ice formation in extracellular body fluid compartments  
1844 whereas freeze-avoiding species possess physiological mechanisms that promote extensive  
1845 supercooling of body fluids throughout the winter (for reviews of, and an introduction to, the  
1846 biology of extreme environments and the wider cold tolerance literature see Zachariassen,  
1847 1985; Sømme, 1999; Wharton, 2002; Thomas et al., 2008; Ávila-Jiménez et al., 2010;  
1848 Denlinger and Lee, 2010; Bell, 2012). These two main strategies for survival of extreme  
1849 conditions ensure that body water is more or less conserved during winter, either trapped as

1850 ice (in freeze-tolerant species) or because typical freeze-avoiding species often have a  
1851 relatively impermeable cuticle that limits evaporative water loss.  
1852  
1853 Many soil and freshwater invertebrates such as tardigrades, nematodes, enchytraeids,  
1854 prostigmatid mites and Collembola are often of small size (<5 mm length) and have little  
1855 resistance to evaporative water loss through their cuticle (Harrisson et al., 1991; Convey et al.,  
1856 2003). At the same time, groups such as nematodes, annelids and tardigrades, which are  
1857 active within the surface layer of water on soil particles and in moss / peat are also susceptible  
1858 to inoculative spreading of ice to body fluids when the soil or sediment water that they are in  
1859 contact with freezes, meaning that freeze-avoidance by supercooling is not possible (e.g.  
1860 Wharton, 1986, 2002; Convey and Worland, 2000). Thus, such invertebrates have only two  
1861 options: survive freezing of body fluids or avoid freezing by other means than supercooling  
1862 (Pedersen and Holmstrup, 2003). Encasement in air spaces in frozen soil or sediment may  
1863 lead to desiccation of small species with low resistance to water loss, as water inevitably  
1864 transfers from the liquid state within the animal's body to the ice crystals surrounding it  
1865 (Scholander et al., 1953; Danks, 1971; Holmstrup and Westh, 1994). A few invertebrates have  
1866 taken advantage of this process, developing a third strategy, termed cryoprotective  
1867 dehydration, driven by differences in water vapour pressure between the unfrozen body fluids  
1868 and surrounding ice (Salt, 1963; Worland et al., 1998; Holmstrup et al., 2002; Sørensen and  
1869 Holmstrup, 2011).

1870

1871 Many Arctic invertebrates, due to the short growing season, show extended development, and  
1872 often Arctic populations have life cycles of two or more years whereas the same or closely  
1873 related species in temperate regions have annual life cycles or more than one generation each  
1874 year (Danks, 1992; Strathdee and Bale, 1998). Thus, Collembola, enchytraeids and Acari

1875 from Svalbard may have two-year life cycles or longer (Birkemoe and Sømme, 1998;  
1876 Birkemoe and Leinaas, 1999; Birkemoe et al., 2000; Søvik, 2004). These life cycles may  
1877 become closely adapted to, and synchronised with, the local environmental conditions. For  
1878 example, chironomids may have sufficient life cycle flexibility to permit one or two periods  
1879 of adult emergence each summer, probably depending on temperature conditions (Hodkinson  
1880 et al., 1996). One striking example is the Svalbard endemic aphid, *A. svalbardicum* (see  
1881 Section 3.7.2.3) which has a highly modified programmed life cycle (Strathdee et al., 1993,  
1882 1995; Table 1).

1883

1884

## 1885 **5. Paleocommunities - trends of the past**

1886

1887 Svalbard was covered by extensive glaciers during the LGM (c. 30,000–18,000 calibrated  
1888 years BP (cal BP) (Landvik et al., 1998). At approximately 14,800 cal BP ocean warming  
1889 commenced at the continental margin off western Svalbard and the western Barents Sea (Hald  
1890 et al., 1996). The ice sheet started to recede from the marginal coastline of Spitsbergen around  
1891 15,800 – 14,800 cal BP (13,000 – 12,500 <sup>14</sup>C years BP), whereas the central fjord region  
1892 became ice-free around 11,500-10,800 cal BP (Lehman and Forman, 1992; Mangerud et al.,  
1893 1992). Towards the south, Bjørnøya was deglaciated at around 11,500 cal BP (Wohlfarth et  
1894 al., 1995) and towards the east, Edgeøya, Barentsøya and Franz Josef Land were fully  
1895 deglaciated at around 11,200 cal BP (Landvik et al., 1995; Lubinski et al., 1999). The early  
1896 Holocene summer temperatures of Spitsbergen were about 2°C warmer than today (Birks,  
1897 1991) causing local cirque glaciers to retreat or disappear in western Svalbard (Svendsen and  
1898 Mangerud, 1997). These glaciers re-appeared from about 4,000-3,000 cal BP during the mid-  
1899 Holocene cooling and generally advanced towards the Little Ice Age. The environmental

1900 conditions have been close to those prevailing today during the last 2,500-2,000 years with  
1901 the coldest period occurring during the Little Ice Age (Birks, 1991; Velle et al., 2011). For  
1902 much of the Holocene, temperatures on Franz Josef Land were 4 to 1°C warmer than today  
1903 with retracted glaciers and snowfields (Lubinski et al., 1999; Forman et al., 2000). Reindeer  
1904 (*Rangifer tarandus*) have been absent in historical time in Franz Josef Land, but antlers dated  
1905 to 6,400 – 1,300 cal BP suggest a viable population has existed previously and was possibly  
1906 driven to extinction during a distinct glacial advance around 1,000 cal. BP (Forman et al.,  
1907 2000).

1908

1909 Some areas of the archipelagoes of the Barents Sea were ice free during parts of the last  
1910 glaciation, including nunataks above 300 meters altitude in northwest Svalbard (Landvik et  
1911 al., 2003), low lying areas along the west coast of Spitsbergen and Prins Karls Forland down  
1912 at sea level (Andersson et al., 2000; Ingólfsson and Landvik, 2013), and substantial parts of  
1913 Novaya Zemlya (Mangerud et al., 2008). Nunataks have been proposed to act as refugia for  
1914 some crustaceans with the ability to survive as relicts due to their hardy resting eggs  
1915 (Samchyshyna et al., 2008). However, most biota could not survive on nunataks (Brochmann  
1916 et al., 2003; Schneeweiss and Schönswetter, 2011) due to the prevailing polar desert  
1917 conditions in the ice free areas (Andersson et al., 2000). These harsh conditions and the  
1918 general observation that a relatively limited number of species currently occur on nunataks is  
1919 consistent with the *tabula rasa* hypothesis; that is, that few if any plants or animals survived  
1920 in Svalbard during the LGM and that the communities observed today are the result of recent  
1921 immigration after the retreat of the ice. However, local microclimatic and microhabitat  
1922 conditions vary widely on small spatial scales, as do species distributions, and survival in  
1923 small but particularly benign ice-free refugia at either low or higher altitudes cannot  
1924 automatically be discounted (Landvik et al., 2003; Paus et al., 2006; Skrede et al., 2006;



1925 Westergaard et al., 2011). Notwithstanding this, the general contemporary view is that post-  
1926 glacial colonization has been the major process populating the area. Furthermore, species  
1927 richness is often found to be lower in areas that are known to have been covered by ice sheets  
1928 during the last glaciation, suggesting that dispersal limitation has been a key factor structuring  
1929 many contemporary communities in the Arctic (Samchyshyna et al., 2008; Strecker et al.,  
1930 2008; Ávila-Jiménez and Coulson, 2011a).

1931

1932 Relatively few Late Quaternary and Holocene palaeozoological studies have been performed  
1933 in freshwater or terrestrial environments in Svalbard and to our knowledge such studies are  
1934 lacking in Franz Josef Land and Novaya Zemlya. The oldest terrestrial sub-fossils from  
1935 Svalbard are recorded from Visdalen (Edgeøya) and dated to  $14,700 \pm 500$  cal BP (Bennike  
1936 and Hedenas, 1995), suggesting very early post-glacial colonization or perhaps the presence  
1937 of glacial refugia (rapidity of colonisation being consistent with local refugia, cf. Convey et  
1938 al., 2008). The assemblage includes *L. arcticus*, *Candona* sp. (Crustacea, Podocopida) and a  
1939 questionable Lepidoptera. Several other taxa are recorded from Visdalen during the early  
1940 Holocene, including Oribatida, Chironomidae, a questionable Ichneumonidae, *Olophrum*  
1941 *boreale*, *Daphnia pulex* and *Erigone* sp. (Bennike and Hedenas, 1995). The presence of  
1942 *Lepidurus*, *Daphnia* and *Candona* suggests that mesotrophic ponds existed in the area. The  
1943 staphylinid beetle *Olophritm boreale* has also been recorded from Early Holocene lake  
1944 sediments on Bjørnøya (Wohlfarth et al., 1995) together with the beetles *Agabus bipustulatus*  
1945 and *Eucnecosum tenue*. The only Trichoptera in the palaeoecological record, noted as  
1946 Limnephilidae indet, was also found in the Early Holocene sediments of Bjørnøya, as well as  
1947 *Lepidurus* sp. and an unidentified Hymenoptera (Wohlfarth et al., 1995). In addition to the  
1948 abovementioned studies, rotifer resting eggs and testate amoeba have been retrieved from

1949 sediments in Kongressvatn (Grønfjord) on Spitsbergen and Rosenbergdalen on Edgeøya,  
1950 respectively (Beyens and Chardez, 1987; Guilizzoni et al., 2006).

1951

1952 Remains of Chironomidae and Cladocera have received the greatest attention in  
1953 palaeozoological studies from Svalbard. Unidentified chironomids have been recorded from  
1954 Bjørnøya (Wohlfarth et al., 1995) and Edgeøya (Bennike and Hedenas, 1995), while studies  
1955 from Nordaustlandet (Luoto et al., 2011) and from five lakes on Spitsbergen (Brooks and  
1956 Birks, 2004; Fadnes, 2010; Velle et al., 2011) included detailed identifications and  
1957 environmental interpretations based on the chironomid assemblages. These records typically  
1958 include about 10 taxa and show large among-site differences in species assemblages. Most  
1959 likely, some sites experienced nutrient enrichment from bird guano or proximity to the sea,  
1960 whereas others were influenced by glacial meltwater. In a survey of chironomid sub-fossils  
1961 retrieved from the upper 1 cm of sediment (representing about 25 years) from 23 western  
1962 Svalbard lakes, 18 taxa were found. The abundance and distribution of these taxa were  
1963 primarily influenced by pH, nutrient concentrations, water temperature and water depth  
1964 (Brooks and Birks, 2004).

1965

1966 Cladocera sub-fossils have been retrieved from lake sediments in Kongressvatn and in the  
1967 Hornsund area of Spitsbergen (Guilizzoni et al., 2006; Zawisza and Szeroczyńska, 2011), in  
1968 Visdalen on Edgeøya (Bennike and Hedenas, 1995), and in Lake Einstaken on Nordaustlandet  
1969 (Luoto et al., 2011; Nevalainen et al., 2012). The sub-fossil Cladocera assemblages often have  
1970 a low diversity compared to contemporary assemblages, although this may be the result of  
1971 physical and chemical processes influencing the preservation of the remains in sediments,  
1972 such as bottom water freezing during winter (Sywula et al., 1994; Zawisza and Szeroczyńska,  
1973 2011).

1974

1975

1976 **6. Invertebrate immigration, dispersal and biogeography in the archipelagoes of the**

1977 **Barents Sea.**

1978

1979 Molecular studies have hinted at plant refugia in Svalbard during the LGM (Westergaard et  
1980 al., 2011). This, however, awaits confirmation and, as mentioned above, it is currently  
1981 generally assumed that no invertebrates survived this period *in situ*. Hence, the contemporary  
1982 invertebrate fauna is currently thought to be primarily the result of recent immigration and  
1983 colonization processes. Pugh and McInnes (1998) suggested that the biogeography of  
1984 Tardigrada in the Arctic can be explained by colonization from a Nearctic source following  
1985 the retreat of the ice. Similarly, the community structure of Collembola throughout the Arctic  
1986 appears to be the result of colonization from numerous source populations outside of the  
1987 Arctic with subsequent dispersal within the Arctic (Ávila-Jiménez and Coulson 2011a; Fig.  
1988 4). Arctic plant communities are considered to have been selected for species with high  
1989 dispersability by the repeated cycle of glaciation in the Arctic (Alsos et al., 2007). Parts of the  
1990 South Island, Novaya Zemlya, were certainly ice-free, with shrub vegetation surviving  
1991 throughout the last glaciation (Serebryanny et al., 1998; Velichko, 2002; Mangerud et al.,  
1992 2008), providing source populations for the colonization of other islands in the archipelago as  
1993 the ice retreated.

1994

1995 With the existence of widespread plant refugia on Novaya Zemlya, and the putative presence  
1996 of plant refugia and /or deglaciated areas on Svalbard, it is highly likely that invertebrate  
1997 faunas also existed in these refugia. Studies from Antarctica have demonstrated that, even in  
1998 the most climatically extreme and isolated ice-free areas, there is a viable, if limited,

1999 terrestrial fauna (Convey, 2013). But, although a glacial refugium has been proposed for  
2000 certain freshwater species such as the *Daphnia pulex* complex in the Canadian High Arctic  
2001 archipelago (Weider and Hobæk, 2000), no evidence of *in situ* faunal survival has yet been  
2002 described for Svalbard or Franz Josef Land. Increasingly, molecular and bioinformatic  
2003 analytical techniques devoted to defining biogeographic and phylogeographic patterns are  
2004 being applied to studies in the polar regions. These approaches permit more accurate  
2005 definition of the timing of divergence events, both between species and between populations  
2006 within species, potentially allowing detailed descriptions of dispersal and colonization  
2007 patterns (Allegrucci et al., 2006; Stevens, 2006; Stevens et al., 2006, 2007; McGaughan et  
2008 al., 2010; Mortimer et al., 2011). Their application has led to a paradigm shift in the  
2009 interpretation of the antiquity of the contemporary Antarctic terrestrial biota (Convey and  
2010 Stevens, 2007; Convey et al., 2008, 2009; Vyverman et al., 2010). However, as yet these  
2011 approaches have not been applied to the study of Arctic terrestrial invertebrates, and have so  
2012 far generally focused on floral biogeography (Abbott and Brochmann, 2003; Brochmann et  
2013 al., 2003; Alsos et al., 2007; Ávila-Jiménez, 2011).

2014

2015 ***Insert Figure 4 here***

2016

2017 Several dispersal vectors have been suggested for invertebrate species colonizing the polar  
2018 regions. Airborne dispersal by active flight may account for many winged species. Chernov  
2019 and Makarova (2008) consider the Coleoptera fauna of Svalbard to consist of flighted  
2020 migratory species. Passive dispersal with air currents (anemochory) may be also responsible  
2021 for many of the species or taxa seen in the islands, for example Tardigrada, Aphididae,  
2022 Syrphidae, Tipulidae and Lepidoptera (Elton, 1925a, 1934; Kaisila, 1973b; Pugh and  
2023 McInnes, 1998; Coulson et al., 2002b). Similarly, passive dispersal by ocean currents

2024 (hydrochory), either floating on the ocean surface or rafting with floating debris of terrestrial  
2025 or marine origin, such as tree trunks, seaweed rafts, or human rubbish may account for the  
2026 arrival of others (Coulson et al., 2002a). Further species may hitch with migratory birds or  
2027 mammals (zoochory). Lebedeva and Lebedev (2008) speculated on the possible role of birds  
2028 in transporting soil microarthropods to the Arctic, although clear confirmation of the  
2029 occurrence of this process is lacking. Non-parasitic mites have also been described as phoretic  
2030 on larger invertebrate species such as Diptera (Coulson, 2009; Gwiazdowicz and Coulson,  
2031 2010). Transport assisted by human processes (anthropochory) may be an increasingly  
2032 common immigration route. This is especially the case with plants, where around 100  
2033 vascular plant species are now known to have been introduced to Svalbard *via* human activity  
2034 compared to the natural flora of 164 species (Alsos et al., 2013). The effect of human-  
2035 mediated dispersal on invertebrate immigration patterns has not been quantified in the High  
2036 Arctic, although it is recognised as a factor far outweighing natural dispersal events in the  
2037 Antarctic (Frenot et al., 2005) where it has also been highlighted as a major threat to  
2038 biodiversity (Hughes and Convey, 2010, 2012; Chown et al., 2012a 2012b; Greenslade and  
2039 Convey 2012). In the anthropogenic soils of the mining town of Barentsburg (Svalbard), 11  
2040 of the 46 identified invertebrate species (24%) were non-native (Coulson et al., 2013a,  
2041 2013b). Svalbard may be particularly vulnerable to anthropogenic introduction of alien  
2042 species due to the high volume of visitors arriving both by ship and aeroplane (Ware et al.,  
2043 2011). In contrast, access to Franz Josef Land and Novaya Zemlya is currently more  
2044 restricted, albeit after a long history of military usage with, presumably, little or no attention  
2045 to biosecurity issues.

2046

2047 A range of synanthropic species have also been described from the Svalbard archipelago in  
2048 human settlements (Coulson, 2007b) which are, in the main, unlikely to establish in the

2049 natural environment due to the Arctic conditions. However, as is characteristic of human  
2050 introductions elsewhere, and in particular in the Antarctic (Frenot et al., 2005; Greenslade et  
2051 al., 2012), a proportion of such species are likely to be able to survive in the natural  
2052 environment and subsequently become invasive. Furthermore, the majority of invertebrate  
2053 fauna are cryptic and require specialist expertise for recognition and the probability of  
2054 successful remedial extermination once establishment has occurred is likely to be low (see  
2055 Hughes and Convey, 2012 for discussion of these issues in a parallel Antarctic context).

2056

2057 Most terrestrial invertebrate biogeographic studies carried out to date in Arctic areas are based  
2058 on community assemblages and have examined groups such as Collembola (Hågvar, 2010;  
2059 Ávila-Jiménez and Coulson, 2011a; Fig. 4), Tardigrada (Pugh and McInnes, 1998), or  
2060 Rotifera (Gíslason, 2005). For many groups meaningful comparisons of the invertebrate  
2061 communities between the archipelagoes are not possible due primarily to lack of sampling  
2062 effort and taxonomic confusion. However, for some groups it is feasible to make an overall  
2063 assessment of similarities (Table 2). Within data limitations it is notable that, for many  
2064 groups, the species diversities of Svalbard and Novaya Zemlya are numerically similar, but  
2065 that they have few or very few species in common, indicating limited connectivity between  
2066 the archipelagoes.

2067

2068 ***Insert Table 2 here***

2069

2070

2071 **7. Environmental change**

2072

2073 The archipelagoes of the Barents Sea lie in the High Arctic region that is expected to be  
2074 particularly sensitive to oceanographic and climatic changes, and a strong indicator of their  
2075 biological consequences (ACIA, 2005; Chapin III et al., 2005; Convey et al., 2012). Svalbard,  
2076 and even Novaya Zemlya, are subject to warm North Atlantic influences from the west, and  
2077 cold Arctic Ocean influences from the east, as well as lying at the boundary of the region  
2078 experiencing large-scale changes in winter and multi-year Arctic sea ice extent (Serreze et al.,  
2079 2007). All three archipelagoes lie at the high latitudes subject to the ‘polar amplification’ of  
2080 general global climate trends, although Svalbard is the only location of the three  
2081 archipelagoes considered here to have a detailed publically accessible long term  
2082 meteorological record by which to confirm recent warming trends (Førland et al., 2011).  
2083 Increasingly sophisticated general circulation models continue to predict considerable further  
2084 warming over the next century in the high latitude polar regions (IPCC 2007). Temperature  
2085 warming is accompanied by a suite of other changes of biological relevance, including in the  
2086 form and amount of precipitation, cloudiness, humidity and insolation, and the timing and  
2087 frequency of freeze-thaw events. Finally, although the Arctic does not normally experience  
2088 the organized formation of a seasonal ozone hole, as is seen in the Antarctic through  
2089 accumulation of anthropogenic atmospheric pollutants and catalytic destruction of  
2090 stratospheric ozone in the austral spring, intermittent and significant depletion does occur  
2091 spatially at Arctic latitudes throughout the Arctic summer, with a number of potential  
2092 biological impacts identified (e.g. Rozema, 1999).

2093

2094 The general biological responses to environmental change in the Arctic have received  
2095 considerable attention (e.g. for review see Callaghan et al., 2004a, 2004b; Chapin III et al.,  
2096 2005; AMAP, 2011). However, studies on the impacts of climate change on soil animal  
2097 communities in High Arctic environments are limited. Although environmental manipulation

2098 methodologies have been applied widely in the context of ITEX studies to a range of Arctic  
2099 vegetation habitats, generally these studies have focussed on vegetation responses and have  
2100 not addressed, or included, the soil or other elements of the invertebrate fauna. Studies of soil  
2101 nematode communities at Abisko, Sweden, have indicated that, while population densities are  
2102 increased, biodiversity is generally affected negatively and distinct changes in trophic  
2103 structure are caused by environmental perturbations (Ruess et al., 1999a). This seems to be an  
2104 indirect effect of changes in vegetation cover, plant species composition, litter quality and  
2105 below-ground input by plants, which in turn will have a major impact on nutrient turnover  
2106 through microorganisms and soil fauna (Ruess et al., 1999b; Sohlenius and Boström, 1999;  
2107 Simmons et al., 2009). Similar initial responses to manipulations have also been reported in  
2108 Antarctic studies, which also identified that caution needs to be used in separating initial and  
2109 sometimes drastic artefactual changes in population density and diversity from those that  
2110 appear to become established after longer periods of manipulation have permitted the  
2111 impacted communities to stabilise (Convey and Wynn-Williams, 2002).

2112  
2113 Webb et al. (1998), in a three year open-topped chamber manipulation at Ny-Ålesund, found  
2114 very little change in soil oribatid mite community composition, although noting possible  
2115 subtle changes in species relative abundances. These authors concluded that the soil  
2116 microhabitat would be more buffered from short-term changes in temperature than would be  
2117 the case for invertebrates of the overlying vegetation. This difference is perhaps illustrated by  
2118 the striking findings of Strathdee et al. (1993), who reported an order of magnitude increase in  
2119 overwintering aphid eggs within versus outside chamber-manipulated vegetation, indicating a  
2120 possible step change in the population dynamics of this species under realistic warming  
2121 scenarios. However, as noted above, a similar response has not been observed in recent



2122 studies of natural aphid populations in areas that are thought to have warmed already by a  
2123 similar amount in recent decades.

2124

2125 In general terms, the two most important environmental variables subject to change in Arctic  
2126 (and Antarctic) terrestrial ecosystems of relevance to the invertebrate fauna are those relating  
2127 to temperature and the availability of liquid water. While water may provide the primary  
2128 limiting factor to the temporal activity of invertebrates in these ecosystems, temperature  
2129 provides the energy required to fuel biological processes. In many instances, where climate  
2130 change leads to relaxation of the constraints provided by either or both of these variables, the  
2131 invertebrate biota are likely to benefit, with expectation of increased production, biomass,  
2132 population size, community complexity, and colonisation (Convey, 2011; Nielsen et al., 2011;  
2133 Nielsen and Wall, 2013). However, in terms of biodiversity, these positive impacts of climate  
2134 change may then be outweighed by other impacts of human activities, in particular the  
2135 establishment of invasive non-indigenous species.

2136

2137 More broadly, anthropogenic climate change poses a serious threat to freshwater ecosystems  
2138 in Barents Sea region. Widely reported reductions in sea ice have been mirrored in freshwater  
2139 systems. For example, an extended ice free period has resulted higher water temperatures and  
2140 lower water levels in Kongresvatnet in Svalbard (Holm et al., 2011). Elevated snow fall may  
2141 increase the opacity of translucent block-ice delaying the start of primary production in the  
2142 spring (Svenning et al., 2007). Recently, lakes on granitic bed rock appear to have become  
2143 more acid, perhaps due to increased acid precipitation, a spring influx of low pH water during  
2144 the melt and the low buffering capacity of granitic rocks (Betts-Piper et al., 2004).

2145

2146 It is important to recognize that increased temperature due to global warming may induce a  
2147 multitude of changes in detail in the High Arctic environment, in addition to the broad  
2148 generalizations described above. Included amongst these are increased snow depth, earlier  
2149 snow melt and more frequent freeze-thaw cycles in winter (Christensen et al., 2007; AMAP,  
2150 2011; Wilson et al., 2013). In particular, the presence of a solid ice cover directly on the soil  
2151 surface may seriously affect the Collembola and presumably other communities (Coulson et  
2152 al., 2000). Changes in local faunal composition are likely to occur under current warming  
2153 scenarios, but over the short to medium term (years to decades) the Svalbard environment  
2154 probably has sufficient buffer capacity to offer suitable habitats for even the most cold-  
2155 adapted species. In terms of biodiversity conservation, special attention should be given to  
2156 monitoring the status of species which are absent from Arctic continental mainland  
2157 landmasses, as these may be the first to be pushed towards extinction.

2158

2159

## 2160 **8. Conclusions and future research priorities**

2161

2162 The archipelagoes of the Barents Sea are inhabited by diverse communities of invertebrates,  
2163 despite the short period since deglaciation and the clear environmental challenges. There is an  
2164 obvious imbalance in our understanding of the biodiversity of the three archipelagoes.

2165 Research in Svalbard is increasing rapidly while there are still few reports, particularly in the  
2166 western literature, from Franz Josef Land and Novaya Zemlya. Our knowledge of the faunas  
2167 of all three archipelagoes is relatively recent, the majority of records commencing in the early  
2168 Twentieth Century.

2169

2170 In attempting to describe or compare the invertebrate fauna of the archipelagoes of the  
2171 Barents Sea it is immediately clear from the consideration of all taxa here that great problems  
2172 exist that challenge our understanding of the region. First, there is the lack of comprehensive  
2173 sampling campaigns. Many locations have only been sampled on one occasion, sampling  
2174 locations were often selected primarily due to logistical considerations, sampling was carried  
2175 out by non-specialists, and often a limited range of taxa were focused on driven by the skills  
2176 and interests of the particular taxonomists / ecologists associated with the sampling  
2177 programme. There is a strong need for repeated sampling campaigns designed to capture  
2178 seasonal and interannual variation in the Barents Sea region. For Novaya Zemlya and Franz  
2179 Josef Land there has been the added problem of access to a closed military region. Hence, we  
2180 often have a very prejudiced knowledge biased towards locations with relative ease of access  
2181 and to particular taxa. The second hurdle to surmount is the taxonomic confusion existing in  
2182 the historic literature and the current ongoing debates within particular taxa. Several  
2183 invertebrate taxa present in the Arctic may belong to species groups with an intricate  
2184 taxonomy and which are challenging to identify. There are multiple instances of  
2185 misidentifications and synonyms in the literature. Of the 88 Tardigrade taxa currently  
2186 recognised in the literature from Svalbard many originate from older reports and  
2187 identifications have not been verified based on modern taxonomy (Kaczmarek et al., 2012).  
2188 Another example is given by the 87 species of oribatid mite reported from Svalbard, many of  
2189 which have not recently been observed and where synonyms and misidentifications may be  
2190 suspected. This situation exists with most, if not all, the taxa discussed in this article. To  
2191 complicate the situation further, material from earlier sampling may no longer exist, either  
2192 being lost or, as in the case of much of Thor's material (including type specimens),  
2193 deliberately destroyed (Winston, 1999). Hence, re-examination using modern taxonomic  
2194 principles is no longer possible and a new inventory based on fresh material lodged in

2195 appropriate museums and collections is urgently required. Furthermore, forthcoming studies  
2196 should employ molecular methods such as DNA-barcoding, which have yielded promising  
2197 results in recent studies of Chironomidae (Stur and Ekrem, 2011). Molecular data may prove  
2198 to be valuable in the identification of dispersal routes and timescales for the invertebrate fauna  
2199 of the Barents Sea archipelagoes. Based on morphological studies, efforts should also be  
2200 made in preparing good and well-illustrated identification keys accessible to non-specialists  
2201 so as to increase the taxonomic value of upcoming ecological studies and enable future  
2202 monitoring programs in the Arctic.

2203

2204 For both the terrestrial and freshwater systems there is clearly a need to assess biodiversity in  
2205 areas away from the main settlements, and in specific habitats such as warm springs, naturally  
2206 nutrient-rich locations and more extreme habitats. Better understanding of food webs, life  
2207 history strategies and the interactions between freshwater, terrestrial and marine ecosystems  
2208 in different regions of the Arctic is also required. Work is underway to develop a monitoring  
2209 network for freshwater biodiversity in the Arctic under the auspices of the Arctic Council  
2210 (Culp et al., 2011), including locations on Svalbard, and the same is required in the terrestrial  
2211 environment.

2212

2213 Current knowledge indicates that there are relatively few species endemic either to individual  
2214 archipelagoes or to the region as a whole. This most likely reflects either the young age of the  
2215 communities or relatively high linkage to mainland populations, both issues that may be  
2216 resolved by the application of molecular methodologies. Observed endemism levels may also  
2217 be more apparent than real, and reflect the limited sampling effort in other Arctic regions.  
2218 Aspects of the dissimilarity of the invertebrate faunas of the different archipelagoes are  
2219 striking. In particular, it might have been expected that Novaya Zemlya and Svalbard would

2220 show greater similarity or overlap in diversity than this study has found (Table 2).  
2221 Clarification of the relative importance of eastern and western sources of colonizing diversity  
2222 over time and in relation with regional glacial processes for both archipelagoes is clearly  
2223 required.  
2224  
2225 This extensive synthesis of Barents Sea archipelago invertebrate biodiversity provides both a  
2226 benchmark for the region and the foundation for future research in several key areas. In  
2227 summary, we highlight the need for:

- 2228 • explicit phylogeographical studies across the entire region (and more widely in the  
2229 High Arctic),
- 2230 • resolution of taxonomic confusion and the development of combined molecular and  
2231 morphological approaches,
- 2232 • strengthening of the linkages across biological and physical disciplines (e.g.  
2233 glaciology, geomorphology, geology) in order to more clearly identify potentially ice-  
2234 free areas,
- 2235 • integration with oceanography and climatology in the context of understanding the  
2236 role currents play in the occurrence and frequency of transfer events,
- 2237 • linkage with regional climate change studies, to provide baselines for the  
2238 documentation of, and studies of, colonizing species (including those associated with  
2239 anthropogenic influence) and their impacts,
- 2240 • integration of biodiversity studies across groups to give better description of  
2241 ecosystem structure and function, especially in the context of large-scale carbon and  
2242 nitrogen cycles, linkages between terrestrial and marine environments, and linkages  
2243 between terrestrial and freshwater environments at catchment scale  
2244

2245

2246 **Acknowledgements**

2247

2248 This paper is dedicated to the memory of Torstein Solhøy, who passed away at a late stage in  
2249 its preparation.

2250

2251 This work results from the Research Council of Norway ES446370 support to S.J. Coulson  
2252 for the Invertebrate Fauna of Svalbard workshop. We are grateful to Oleksandr Holovachov  
2253 for help with obtaining Russian Nematoda references and Malin Daase (Norwegian Polar  
2254 Institute) and Anna Sjöblom (UNIS) for assistance with the preparation of the figures. We  
2255 also express our thanks to the three anonymous reviewers who provided valuable  
2256 contributions to the manuscript.

2257

2258 Contribution of specific expertise: *Rotifera* De Smet, W.H.: *Nematoda* Boström, S.,  
2259 Sohlenius, B.: *Helminths* Carlsson, A., Kuklin, V.: *Gastrotricha* Kolicica M.: *Enchytraeidae*  
2260 Maraldo, K.: *Tardigrada* Kaczmarek, L.: *Acari* Gwiazdowicz, D.J., Lebedeva, N.,  
2261 Makarova, O., Melekhina, E., Solhøy, T.: *Aranaea* Aakra, K., Tanasevitch, A.: *Collembola*  
2262 Babenko, A., Fjellberg, A.: *Hemiptera* Simon, J.C.: *Phthiraptera* Gustafsson, D.: *Coleoptera*  
2263 Ødegaard, F.: *Diptera* Ekrem, T., Søli, G., Stur, E.: *Hymenoptera* Hansen, L.O.: *Lepidoptera*  
2264 Aarvik, L.: *Siphonaptera* Pilskog, H.E.: *Still waters* Christoffersen, K.S.: *Running waters*  
2265 Brittain, J.E., Füreder, L.: *Paleoclimates* Velle, G. *Biogeography* Ávila-Jiménez, M.L.:  
2266 *Environmental change* Convey, P.: *overall input of ideas and ms writing* All authors.

2267

2268

2269 **References**

- 2270
- 2271 Aagaard, K., Bergvik, T., Sendstad, E., 1975. *Pyla (Salebria) fusca* Haw. (Lep., Pyralidae)
- 2272 found at Spitsbergen. Norwegian Journal of Entomology 22, 163-164.
- 2273 Aakra, K., Hauge, E., 2003. Checklist of Norwegian spiders (Arachnida: Araneae), including
- 2274 Svalbard and Jan Mayen. Norwegian Journal of Entomology 50, 109–129.
- 2275 Abbott, R. J., Brochmann, C., 2003. History and evolution of the Arctic flora: in the footsteps
- 2276 of Eric Hultén. Molecular Ecology 12, 299-313.
- 2277 ACIA, 2005. Impacts of a Warming Arctic: Arctic Climate Impact Assessment. Cambridge
- 2278 University Press, Cambridge.
- 2279 Adams, B.J., Bardgett, R.D., Ayres, E., Wall, D.H., Aislabie, J., Bamforth, S., Bargagli, R.,
- 2280 Cary, C., Cavacini, P., Connell, L., Convey, P., Fell, J.W., Frati, F., Hogg, I.D.,
- 2281 Newsham, K.K., O'Donnell A.G., Russell, N., Seppelt, R.D., Stevens, M.I., 2006.
- 2282 Diversity and distribution of Victoria Land biota. Soil Biology and Biochemistry
- 2283 38, 3003-3018.
- 2284 Albon, S.D., Stien, A., Irvine, R.J., Langvatn, R., Ropstad, E., Halvorsen, O., 2002. The role
- 2285 of parasites in the dynamics of a reindeer population. Proceedings of the Royal
- 2286 Society of London Series B-Biological Sciences. 269, 1625-1632.
- 2287 Aleksandrova, V.D., 1977. The Arctic and Antarctic: their division into geobotanical areas.
- 2288 English Translation 1980 by D. Love. Cambridge University Press
- 2289 Aleksandrova, V.D., 1983. Vegetation of the Soviet Polar Deserts. English Translation 1988
- 2290 by D. Love. Cambridge University Press.
- 2291 Alendal, E., Andersen, T., Fjeldså, A., 1980. New records of *Apamea maillardi* (Geyer, 1832)
- 2292 (Lep., Noctuidae) in Adventdalen, Spitsbergen. Fauna Norvegica Series B 27, 78.
- 2293 Alexander, C.P., 1922. The Crane-flies (Superfamily Tipuloidea, Order Diptera). In:
- 2294 Holtendahl, O. (Ed.), Report of the scientific results of the Norwegian Expedition
- 2295 to Novaya Zemlya 1921, Vol. 5, Det norske videnskaps-akademi, Oslo, pp. 1-26.

- 2296 Allegrucci, G., Carchini, G., Todisco, V., Convey, P., Sbordoni, V., 2006. A molecular  
2297 phylogeny of Antarctic Chironomidae and its implications for biogeographical  
2298 history. *Polar Biology* 29, 320-326.
- 2299 Alsos, I. G., Eidesen, P. B., Ehrich, D., Skrede, I., Westergaard, K., Jacobsen, G. H., Landvik,  
2300 J. Y., Taberlet, P., Brochmann, C., 2007. Frequent long- distance plant  
2301 colonization in the changing arctic. *Science* 316, 1601-1608.
- 2302 Alsos, I.G., Arnesen, G., Sandbakk, B.E., Elven, R., 2013. Svalbard flora. [online]. Available  
2303 from <http://www.svalbardflora.net>. [Accessed January 2013].
- 2304 Amrén, H., 1964a. Ecological studies of zooplankton populations in some ponds on  
2305 Spitsbergen. *Zoologiska Bidrag fran Uppsala* 36, 161–191.
- 2306 Amrén, H., 1964b. Temporal variation of the rotifer *Keratella quadrata* (Müll.) in some  
2307 ponds on Spitsbergen. *Zoologiska Bidrag fran Uppsala* 36, 193–208.
- 2308 Amrén, H., 1964c. Ecological and taxonomical studies on zooplankton from Spitsbergen.  
2309 *Zoologiska Bidrag fran Uppsala* 36, 209–276.
- 2310 Andersson, T., Forman, S.L., Ingólfsson, Ó., Manley, W.F., 2000 Stratigraphic and  
2311 Morphologic Constraints on the Weichselian Glacial History of Northern Prins  
2312 Karls Forland, Western Svalbard. *Geografiska Annaler: Series A, Physical*  
2313 *Geography* 82, 455-470.
- 2314 Andrassy, I., 1998. Nematodes in the sixth continent. *Journal of Nematode Systematics and*  
2315 *Morphology* 1, 107–186.
- 2316 Asbakk, K., Aars, J., Derocher, A.E., Wiig, O., Oksanen, A., Born, E.W., Dietz, R., Sonne,  
2317 C., Godfroid, J., Kapel, C.M.O., 2010. Serosurvey for *Trichinella* in polar bears  
2318 (*Ursus maritimus*) from Svalbard and the Barents Sea. *Veterinary Parasitology*  
2319 172, 256-263.



- 2320 Aurivillius, C.W.S., 1883a. Eine Anguillulide aus der Schneefauna Spitzbergens. Bihang till  
2321 Kungliga Svenska Vetenskaps-Akademiens Handlingar 8, 3-15.
- 2322 Aurivillius, C., 1883b. Insecta a viris Doctissimis Nordenskiöld illum ducem sequentibus in  
2323 insulis Waigatsch et Novaja Semlia anno 1875 collecta. Lepidoptera.  
2324 Entomologisk Tidskrift 4:, 191-194.
- 2325 Ávila-Jiménez, M. L., 2011. High Arctic invertebrate biogeography. Patterns and colonization  
2326 processes since the Last Glacial Maximum. Ph.D. thesis, University of Bergen.  
2327 Bergen, Norway.
- 2328 Ávila-Jiménez, M. L., Coulson, S.J , Solhøy, T., Sjöblom, A., 2010. Overwintering of Arctic  
2329 arthropods: the case of the invertebrate fauna of Svalbard now and in the future.  
2330 Polar Research 29, 127-137.
- 2331 Ávila-Jiménez, M.L., Coulson, S.J. 2011a. A Holarctic biogeographical analysis of the  
2332 Collembola (Arthropoda, Hexapoda) unravels recent post-glacial colonization  
2333 patterns. Insects 2, 273-296.
- 2334 Ávila-Jiménez, M.L., Coulson, S.J., 2011b. Can snow depth predict the distribution of the  
2335 high Arctic aphid *Acyrtosiphon svalbardicum* (Hemiptera: Aphididae) on  
2336 Spitsbergen? BMC Ecology 11, 25.
- 2337 Ávila-Jiménez, M.L., Gwiazdowicz, D.J., Coulson, S.J. 2011. On the gamasid (Acari:  
2338 Parasitiformes) mite fauna of Svalbard: a revised checklist of a high Arctic  
2339 archipelago. Zootaxa 3091, 33–41.
- 2340 Babenko, A., Bulavintsev, V., 1993. Fauna and populations of Collembola on the Novaya  
2341 Zemlya Archipelago. Russian Entomological Journal 2, 3-19.
- 2342 Babenko, A., Fjellberg, A., 2006. Collembola septentrionale. A catalogue of springtails of the  
2343 Arctic regions. KMK Scientific Press Ltd., Moscow.
- 2344 Baer J.G., 1962. Cestoda. The Zoology of Iceland 2, 1-63.

- 2345 Balsamo, M., d'Hondt J-L., Kisielewski, J., Pierboni, L., 2008. Global diversity of gastrotrichs  
2346 (Gastrotricha) in fresh waters. *Hydrobiologie* 595, 85-91.
- 2347 Baraniak, E., 2007. Taxonomic revision of the genus *Plutella* Schrank, 1802 (Lepidoptera:  
2348 Plutellidae) from the Palaearctic region with notes on its phylogeny. *Polskie*  
2349 *Pismo Entomologiczne* 76 Supplement, 1-122.
- 2350 Bardgett, R., 2005. *The Biology of Soil*. Oxford University Press. Oxford.
- 2351 Bayartogtokh, B., Schatz, H., Ekrem, T., 2011. Distribution of the soil mites of Svalbard with  
2352 redescrptions of three known species (Acari: Oribatida). *International Journal of*  
2353 *Acarology* 37, 467-484.
- 2354 Bell, E., 2012. *Life at Extremes*. CABI Publishing, Wallingford.
- 2355 Bengtson, S.-A., Fjellberg, A., Solhøy, T., 1974. Abundance of tundra arthropods in  
2356 Spitsbergen. *Entomologica Scandinavica* 5, 137-142.
- 2357 Bengtson, S.A., Fjellberg, A., Solhøy, T., 1975. *Amara quenselii* new record (Coleoptera:  
2358 Carabidae) new to Svalbard, Norway. *Norwegian Journal of Zoology* 22, 81–82.
- 2359 Bengtsson, B.Å., Johansson, R., 2011. *Nationalnyckeln till Sveriges flora och fauna. Fjärilar:*  
2360 *Bronsmalar-rullvingemalar. Lepidoptera: Roeslerstammiidae-Lyonetiidae.*  
2361 *ArtDatabanken, SLU Uppsala.*
- 2362 Bennike, O., Hedenas, L., 1995. Early Holocene land floras and faunas from Edgeøya, eastern  
2363 Svalbard. *Polar Research* 14, 205-214.
- 2364 Bertram, G. C. L., Lack, D., 1938. Notes on the animal ecology of Bear Island. *Journal of*  
2365 *Animal Ecology* 7, 27-52.
- 2366 Betts-Piper, A.M., Zeeb, B.A., Smol, J.P., 2004. Distribution and autecology of chrysophyte  
2367 cyst from high Arctic Svalbard lakes: preliminary evidence of recent  
2368 environmental change. *Journal of Paleolimnology* 31, 467-481.

- 2369 Beyens, L., Chardez, D., 1987. Evidence from testate amoebae for changes in some local  
2370 hydrological conditions between c. 5000 BP and c. 3800 BP on Edgeøya  
2371 (Svalbard). *Polar Research* 5, 165-169.
- 2372 Beyens, L., Chardez, D., 1995. An annotated list of testate amoebae observed in the Arctic  
2373 between the longitudes 27° E and 168° W. *Archiv für Protistenkunde* 146, 219–  
2374 233.
- 2375 Binda, M., Pilato, G., Dastych, H., 1980. Descrizione di una nuova specie di Eutardigrado,  
2376 *Doryphoribius macrodon*. *Animalia* 7, 23-27.
- 2377 Birkemoe, T., Dozsa-Farkas, K., 1994. New records of Enchytraeidae (Oligochaeta) from  
2378 Spitsbergen, Svalbard. *Fauna Norvegica Series A* 15, 35-44.
- 2379 Birkemoe, T., Sømme, L. 1998. Population dynamics of two collembolan species in an Arctic  
2380 tundra. *Pedobiologia* 42, 131-145.
- 2381 Birkemoe, T., Leinaas, H. P., 1999. Reproductive biology of the Arctic collembolan  
2382 *Hypogastrura tullbergi*. *Ecography* 22, 31–39.
- 2383 Birkemoe, T., Coulson, S.J., Sømme, L., 2000. Life cycles and population dynamics of  
2384 enchytraeids (Oligochaeta) from the High Arctic. *Canadian Journal of Zoology*  
2385 78, 2079-2086.
- 2386 Birkemoe, T., Leinaas, H.P., 2001. Growth and development in a high Arctic Collembola:  
2387 adaptive variation in local populations living in contrasting thermal environments.  
2388 *Ecological Entomology* 26, 100-105.
- 2389 Birks, H.H., 1991. Holocene vegetational history and climatic change in west Spitsbergen :  
2390 plant macrofossils from Skardtjørna, an Arctic lake. *The Holocene* 1, 209-218.
- 2391 Biserov, V.I., 1996. Tardigrada of the Novaya Zemlya Archipelago, collected by the Marine  
2392 Arctic Complex Expedition in 1994. *Arthropoda Selecta* 5, 151-157.

- 2393 Biserov, V. I., 1999. A review of the Tardigrada from Novaya Zemlya with description of  
2394 three new species and an evaluation of the state of the environment in the region.  
2395 *Zoologischer Anzeiger* 238, 169-182.
- 2396 Block, W. C., 1966. Some Arctic Oribatei. *Acarologia* 8, 161–162.
- 2397 Block, W., Convey, P. 1995. The biology, life cycle and ecophysiology of the Antarctic mite  
2398 *Alaskozetes antarcticus* (Michael). *Journal of Zoology* 236, 431-449.
- 2399 Bogen, J., Bønsnes, T.E., 2003. Erosion and sediment transport in High Arctic rivers,  
2400 Svalbard. *Polar Research* 22, 175-189.
- 2401 Boheman, C. H., 1865. Bidrag til kännedom om Spetsbergens insektfauna. Öfversikt af  
2402 Kongelig Vetenskaps Akademiens Förhandlingar B 22, 563-577.
- 2403 Boström, S., 1987. A new terrestrial nematode species (Rhabditida: Cephalobidae) from  
2404 Spitzbergen. *Polar Biology* 7, 375-378.
- 2405 Boström, S., 1988. A scanning electron microscope study of some species of terrestrial  
2406 nematodes from Spitzbergen. *Nematologica* 33, 366-374.
- 2407 Boström, S., 1989. The taxonomic position of some teratocephalid nematodes - a scanning  
2408 electron microscope study. *Revue de Nématologie* 12, 181-190.
- 2409 Brinck-Lindroth, G., Smit, F.G.A.M., 2007. The fleas (Siphonaptera) of Fennoscandia and  
2410 Denmark, Brill Academic Pub, Leiden-Boston.
- 2411 Brittain, J. E., Gislason, G.M., Ponomorev, V.I., Bogen, J., Brørs, S., Jensen, A.J., Khoklova,  
2412 L.G., Kochanov, S.K., Kokovkin, A.V., Melvold, K., Olafsson, J.S., Pettersson, L-E.,  
2413 Stenina, A.S., 2009. Arctic Rivers. In: Tockner K., Uehlinger U., Robinson C.T. (Eds)  
2414 Rivers of Europe. Academic Press, London, pp. 337-379.
- 2415 Brittain, J.E., Milner, A.M., 2001. Ecology of glacier-fed rivers: current status and concepts.  
2416 *Freshwater Biology* 46, 1571-1578.

- 2417 Brochmann, C., Gabrielsen, T. M., Nordal, I., Landvik, J. Y., Elven, R., 2003. Glacial  
2418 survival or tabula rasa? The history of the North Atlantic biota revisited. *Taxon*  
2419 52, 417- 450.
- 2420 Brooks, S.J., Birks, H.J.B., 2004. The dynamics of Chironomidae (Insecta : Diptera)  
2421 assemblages in response to environmental change during the past 700 years on  
2422 Svalbard. *Journal of Paleolimnology* 31, 483-498.
- 2423 Brown, J.M., 1936. Collembola from West Spitsbergen. *Entomological Monthly Magazine*  
2424 72, 62-65.
- 2425 Brussaard, L., Pulleman, M.M., Ouédraogo, E., Mando A., Six, J., 2007. Soil fauna and soil  
2426 function in the fabric of the food web. *Pedobiologia* 50, 447-462.
- 2427 Bryce, D., 1897. Contributions to the non-marine fauna of Spitsbergen.– Part II. Report on the  
2428 Rotifera. *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London* 52, 793–799.
- 2429 Bryce, D., 1922. On some Rotifera from Spitsbergen. The Oxford University Expedition to  
2430 Spitsbergen, 1921. *The Journal of the Quekett Microscopical Club, Series 2.* 14,  
2431 305–332.
- 2432 Bulavintsev, V.I., Babenko, A.B., 1983. Soil-Dwelling Invertebrates in the Eastern Sector of  
2433 Franz Josef Land. *Zoologicheskii Zhurnal* 62, 1114–1116 (in Russian).
- 2434 Bulavintsev, V.I., 1999. The Eurasian High Arctic. *Priroda* 7, 54–65 (in Russian).
- 2435 Bye, K., 1985. Cestodes of reindeer (*Rangifer tarandus platyrhynchus* Vrolik) on the Arctic  
2436 islands of Svalbard. *Canadian Journal of Zoology* 63, 2885–2887.
- 2437 Byzova, Yu.B., Uvarov, A.V., Petrova, A.D., 1995. Seasonal changes in communities of soil  
2438 invertebrates in tundra ecosystems of Hornsund, Spitsbergen. *Polish Polar*  
2439 *Research* 16, 245-266.

- 2440 Bøyum, A., Kjensmo, J., 1978. Physiography of Lake Linnévatn Western  
2441 Spitsbergen. *Verhandlungen der Internationale Vereinigung für Limnologie* 20,  
2442 609–614.
- 2443 Callaghan, T.V., Bjørn, L.O., Chernov, Y., Chapin, T., Christensen, T.R., Huntley, B., Ims,  
2444 R.A., Jonansson, M., Jolly, D., Janasson, S., Matveyeva, N., Panikov, N., Oechel,  
2445 W., Shaver, G., Elster, J., Henttonen, H., Laine, K., Taulavuori, K., Taulavuori,  
2446 E., Zöckler, C., 2004a. Climate change and UV-B impacts on Arctic tundra and  
2447 polar desert ecosystems: biodiversity, distributions and adaptations of Arctic  
2448 species in the context of environmental change. *Ambio* 33, 404–17.
- 2449 Callaghan, T.V., Bjørn, L.O., Chernov, Y., Chapin, T., Christensen, T.R., Huntley, B., Ims,  
2450 R.A., Johansson, M., Jolly, D., Jonasson, S., Matveyeva, N., Panikov, N., Oechel,  
2451 W., Shaver, G., 2004b. Climate change and UV-B impacts on Arctic tundra and  
2452 polar desert ecosystems: effects on the structure of Arctic ecosystems in the short-  
2453 and long-term perspectives. *Ambio* 33, 436–47.
- 2454 Carlsson, A.M., Wilson, K., Irvine, R.J., Piertney, S.B., Halvorsen, O., Coulson, S.J., Stien,  
2455 A., Albon S.D., 2012. Disease transmission in an extreme environment: nematode  
2456 parasites infect reindeer during the Arctic winter. *International Journal of*  
2457 *Parasitology* 42, 89-795.
- 2458 Carlsson, A.M., Irvine, R.J., Wilson, K., Coulson, S.J., 2013. Adaptations to the Arctic: low-  
2459 temperature development and cold tolerance in the free-living stages of a parasitic  
2460 nematode from Svalbard. *Polar Biology* 36, 997-1005.
- 2461 Carpenter, G.H., 1900. Collembola from Franz-Josef Land. *The Scientific Proceedings of the*  
2462 *Royal Dublin Society, New Series* 9, 271-278.
- 2463 Carpenter, G.H., Phillips, J.K.C., 1922. The Collembola of Spitsbergen and Bear island.  
2464 *Proceeding of the Royal Irish Academy* 36, Section B, 11-21.

2465 Carpenter, G.H., 1927. Further record of Collembola from Spitzbergen. Proceeding of the  
2466 Royal Irish Academy 37, Section B, 193-200.

2467 Castella, E., Adalstinsson, H., Brittain, J.E., Gislason, G.M., Lehmann, A., Lencioni, V.,  
2468 Lods-Crozet, B., Maiolini, B., Milner, A.M., Olafsson, J.S., Saltveit, S.J., Snook,  
2469 D.L., 2001. Macrobenthic invertebrate richness and composition along a latitudinal  
2470 gradient of European glacier-fed streams. *Freshwater Biology* 46, 1811-1831.

2471 Chapin, III F.S., Berman, M., Callaghan, T.C., Convey, P., Crépin A.S., Danell, K.,  
2472 Ducklow, H., Forbes, B., Kofinas, G., McGuire, A.D., Nuttall, M., Virginia, R.,  
2473 Young, O., Zimov, S.A., Christensen, T., Godduhn, A., Murphy, E.J., Wall, D. ,  
2474 Zockler C., 2005. Polar Systems. In: Hassan, R., Scholes, R., Ash., N. (Eds.),  
2475 Ecosystems and Human Well-being: Current State and Trends, Volume 1. Island  
2476 Press, Washington, pp. 717-743.

2477 Chaubet, B, Derocles, S., Hullé, M., Le Ralec, A., Outreman, Y., Simon, J.C., Tomanović, Z.  
2478 2013. Two new species of aphid parasitoids (Hymenoptera, Braconidae,  
2479 Aphidiinae) from the high arctic (Spitsbergen, Svalbard). *Zoologischer Anzeiger*,  
2480 252, 34-40.

2481 Chernov, Y.I., Makarova, O.L., 2008. Beetles (Coleoptera) in High Arctic. In: Penev, L.,  
2482 Erwin, T., Assmann, T. (Eds.) Back to the roots and back to the future? Towards a  
2483 new synthesis between taxonomic, ecological and biogeographical approaches in  
2484 carabidology. Proceedings of the XIII European Carabidologists Meeting,  
2485 Blagoevgrad, August 20-24, 2007, Pensoft Publishers, Moscow pp. 213-246.

2486 Chown, S.L., Huiskes, A.H.L., Gremmen, N.J.M., Lee, J.E., Terauds, A., Crosbie, K.,  
2487 Frenot, Y., 2012a. Continent-wide risk assessment for the establishment of  
2488 nonindigenous species in Antarctica. *Proceedings of the National Academy of*  
2489 *Sciences of the United States of America* 109, 4938–43.

2490 Chown, S.L., Lee, J.E., Hughes, K.A., Barnes, J., Barrett, P.J., Bergstrom, D.M., Convey, P.,  
2491 Cowan, D.A., Crosbie, K., Dyer, G., Frenot, Y., Grant, S.M., Herr, D., Kennicutt,  
2492 M.C., Lamers, M., Murray, A., Possingham, H.P., Reid, K., Riddle, M., Ryan,  
2493 P.G., Sanson, L., Shaw, J.D., Sparrow, M.D., Summerhayes, C., Terauds, A.,  
2494 Wall, D.H., 2012b. Challenges to the future conservation of the Antarctic. *Science*  
2495 337, 158-159.

2496 Christensen, B., Dozsa-Farkas, K., 2006. Invasion of terrestrial enchytraeids into two  
2497 postglacial tundras: North-eastern Greenland and the Arctic Archipelago of  
2498 Canada (Enchytraeidae, Oligochaeta). *Polar Biology* 29, 454-466.

2499 Christensen J.H., Hewitson B., Busuioc A., Chen A., Gao X., Held I., Jones R., Kolli R. K.,  
2500 Kwon W.-T., Laprise R., Magaña V., Mearns L., Menéndez C. G., Räisänen J.,  
2501 Rinke A., Sarr A., Whetton P., 2007. Regional Climate Projections. In: Solomon,  
2502 S., Qin, D., Manning, M., Chen, Z., Marquis, M., Averyt, K.B., Tignor M., Miller  
2503 H.L. (Eds.), *Climate Change 2007: The Physical Science Basis. Contribution of*  
2504 *Working Group I to the Fourth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel*  
2505 *on Climate Change*. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge and New York, pp.  
2506 847-940.

2507 Christoffersen, K.S., Jeppesen, L., Moorhead, D.L.E. Tranvik., 2008. Food web relationships  
2508 and community structures in high-latitude lakes. In: Vincent W. and J. Laybourn-  
2509 Parry (Eds), *High Latitude Lake and River Ecosystems*, Oxford University Press,  
2510 Oxford, pp. 269-291.

2511 Clay, T., 1976. Geographical distribution of the avian lice (Phthiraptera): a review. *Journal of*  
2512 *the Bombay Natural History Society* 71, 536-547.

2513 Convey, P., 2005. Recent lepidopteran records from sub-Antarctic South Georgia. *Polar*  
2514 *Biology* 28, 108-110.



2515 Convey, P., 2007. Influences on and origins of terrestrial biodiversity of the sub-Antarctic  
2516 islands. *Papers and Proceedings of the Royal Society of Tasmania* 141, 83-93.

2517 Convey, P., 2011. Antarctic terrestrial biodiversity in a changing world. *Polar Biology* 34,  
2518 1629-1641.

2519 Convey, P., 2013. Antarctic Ecosystems. In: Levin S.A. (Ed.), *Encyclopedia of Biodiversity*,  
2520 Vol. 1, Second ed. San Diego, pp. 179-188.

2521 Convey, P., Smith, R.I.L., 1997. The terrestrial arthropod fauna and its habitats in northern  
2522 Marguerite Bay and Alexander Island, maritime Antarctic. *Antarctic Science* 9,  
2523 12-26.

2524 Convey, P., Worland, M.R., 2000. Survival of freezing by free-living Antarctic soil  
2525 nematodes. *Cryo-Letters* 21, 327-332.

2526 Convey, P., Wynn-Williams, D.D., 2002. Antarctic soil nematode response to artificial  
2527 climate amelioration. *European Journal of Soil Biology* 37, 255-259.

2528 Convey, P., Block, W., Peat, H.J., 2003. Soil arthropods as indicators of water stress in  
2529 Antarctic terrestrial habitats? *Global Change Biology* 9, 1718-1730.

2530 Convey, P., Stevens, M.I., 2007. Antarctic Biodiversity. *Science* 317, 1877-1878.

2531 Convey, P., Gibson, J., Hillenbrand, C.D., Hodgson, D.A., Pugh, P.J.A., Smellie, J.L.,  
2532 Stevens, M.I., 2008. Antarctic terrestrial life – challenging the history of the  
2533 frozen continent? *Biological Reviews* 83, 103-117.

2534 Convey, P., Stevens, M.I., Hodgson, D.A., Smellie, J.L., Hillenbrand, C.-D., Barnes, D.K.A.,  
2535 Clarke, A., Pugh, P.J.A., Linse, K., Cary, S.C., 2009. Exploring biological  
2536 constraints on the glacial history of Antarctica. *Quaternary Science Reviews* 28,  
2537 3035-3048.

2538 Convey, P., Aitken, S., di Prisco, G., Gill, M.J., Coulson, S.J., Barry, T., Jónsdóttir, I.J., Dang,  
2539 P.T., Hik, D., Kulkarni, T., Lewis, G., 2012. The impacts of climate change on

2540 circumpolar biodiversity. *Biodiversity* 13, 1-10.

2541 Cooper, E.J., 2011. Polar desert vegetation and plant recruitment in Murchisonfjord,  
2542 Nordaustlandet, Svalbard. *Geografiska Annaler Series A*. 93, 243-252.

2543 Coulson, S.J., 2007a. The terrestrial and freshwater invertebrate fauna of the High Arctic  
2544 archipelago of Svalbard. *Zootaxa* 1448, 41-58.

2545 Coulson, S.J., 2007b. On the occurrence of *Oryzaephilus mercator* (Fauvel, 1889)  
2546 (Coleoptera: Silvanidae) in Svalbard, Norway. *Norwegian Journal of Entomology*  
2547 54, 21-22.

2548 Coulson S.J., 2009. Association of the soil mite *Diapterobates notatus* (Acari, Oribatidae)  
2549 with *Cynomya mortuorum* (Linnaeus, 1761) (Calliphoridae, Calliphorinae):  
2550 implications for the dispersal of oribatid mites. *International Journal of Acarology*  
2551 35, 175-177

2552 Coulson S.J., 2013a. The terrestrial invertebrate fauna of the Svalbard archipelago in a  
2553 changing world: history of research and challenges. *Canadian Entomologist* 145,  
2554 131-146.

2555 Coulson, S.J., 2013b. Checklist of the terrestrial and freshwater invertebrate fauna of  
2556 Svalbard. [online]. Available from  
2557 [http://www.unis.no/35\\_STAFF/staff\\_webpages/biology/steve\\_coulson/default.htm](http://www.unis.no/35_STAFF/staff_webpages/biology/steve_coulson/default.htm)  
2558 [Accessed January 2013].

2559 Coulson S.J., Hodkinson I.D., Strathdee A.T., Bale J.S., Block W., Worland M.R., Webb  
2560 N.R., 1993. Simulated climate change: the interaction between vegetation type  
2561 and microhabitat temperatures at Ny Ålesund, Svalbard. *Polar Biology* 13, 67-70.

2562 Coulson, S.J., Hodkinson I.D., Strathdee A.T., Block W., Webb N.R., Bale J.S., Worland  
2563 M.R., 1995. Thermal environments of Arctic soil organisms during winter. *Arctic*  
2564 *and Alpine Research* 27, 365-371.

- 2565 Coulson, S.J., Birkemoe, T., 2000. Long term cold tolerance in Arctic invertebrates: recovery  
2566 after four years at below -20°C. *Canadian Journal of Zoology* 78, 2055-2058.
- 2567 Coulson, S. J., Leinaas, H.P., Ims, R.A., Søvik, G., 2000. Experimental manipulation of the  
2568 winter surface ice layer: the effect on a High Arctic soil microarthropod  
2569 community. *Ecography* 23, 299-306.
- 2570 Coulson, S. J., Hodkinson, I. D., Webb, N. R., Harrison, J. A., 2002a. Survival of terrestrial  
2571 soil- dwelling arthropods on and in seawater: implications for trans- oceanic  
2572 dispersal. *Functional Ecology*, 16, 353- 356.
- 2573 Coulson, S.J., Hodkinson, I.D., Webb, N.R., Mikkola, K., Harrison, J.A., Pedgley, D.E.,  
2574 2002b. Aerial colonization of high Arctic islands by invertebrates: the  
2575 diamondback moth *Plutella xylostella* (Lepidoptera: Yponomeutidae) as a  
2576 potential indicator species. *Diversity and Distribution* 8, 327-334.
- 2577 Coulson, S. J., Hodkinson, I.D., Webb, N.R., 2003a. Microscale distributional patterns in high  
2578 Arctic soil microarthropos communities: the influence of plant species within the  
2579 vegetation mosaic. *Ecography* 26, 801-809.
- 2580 Coulson, S.J., Hodkinson, I.D., Webb, N.R., Convey, P., 2003b. A high-Arctic population of  
2581 *Pyla fusca* (Lepidoptera, Pyralidae) on Svalbard? *Polar Biol* 26, 283-285.
- 2582 Coulson, S.J., Refseth, D., 2004. The terrestrial and freshwater invertebrate fauna of Svalbard  
2583 (and Jan Mayen). In: Prestrud, P. Strøm, H., Goldman, H.V. (Eds.), A catalogue  
2584 of the terrestrial and marine animals of Svalbard. Norwegian Polar Institute,  
2585 Tromsø. *Skrifter* 201, pp. 57-122.
- 2586 Coulson, S.J., Moe, B., Monson, F., Gabrielsen, G.W., 2009. The invertebrate fauna of High  
2587 Arctic seabird nests: the microarthropod community inhabiting nests on  
2588 Spitsbergen, Svalbard. *Polar Biology* 32, 1041-1046.

- 2589 Coulson, S.J., Ávila-Jiménez, M.L., Fjellberg, A., Snazell, R., Gwiazdowicz, D.J., 2011. On  
2590 the Collembola, Araneae and Gamasida from the Kinnvika region of  
2591 Nordaustlandet, Svalbard. *Geografiska Annaler* 93, 253-257.
- 2592 Coulson, S.J., Fjellberg, A., Gwiazdowicz, D.J., Lebedeva, N.V., Melekhina, E.N., Solhøy,  
2593 T., Erséus, C., Maraldo, K., Miko, L., Schatz, H., Schmelz, R.M., Søli, G., Stur,  
2594 E., 2013a. Introduction of invertebrates into the High Arctic via imported soils: the  
2595 case of Barentsburg in the Svalbard. *Biological Invasions* 15, 1–5.
- 2596 Coulson, S.J., Fjellberg, A., Gwiazdowicz, D.J., Lebedeva, N.V., Melekhina, E.N., Solhøy,  
2597 T., Erséus, C., Maraldo, K., Miko, L., Schatz, H., Schmelz, R.M., Søli, G., Stur,  
2598 E., 2013b The invertebrate fauna of the anthropogenic soils in the High Arctic  
2599 settlement of Barentsburg: Svalbard. *Polar Research*.
- 2600 Culp, J., Gantner, N. Gill, N., Reist, J., Wrona, F., 2011. Development of an Arctic  
2601 Freshwater Biodiversity Monitoring Plan: Framework document. CAFF  
2602 Monitoring Series Report Vol. 4. CAFF International Secretariat, Akureyri.
- 2603 Cyprich, D., Krumpál, M., 1991. Incidence and taxonomy of *Mioctenopsylla arctica arctica*  
2604 Rothschild 1922 (Siphonaptera) in the Spitzbergen. *Biológia (Bratislava)* 46, 545-  
2605 549.
- 2606 Dampf, A., 1911. Land-Arthropoden von der Bären-Insel und Spitzbergen gesammelt in den  
2607 Jahren 1907 und 1908. Aphaniptera. In Koenig A. (Ed.), *Avifauna Spitzbergensis*.  
2608 Forschungsreisen nach der Bären-Insel und dem Spitzbergen Archipel, mit ihren  
2609 faunistischen und floristischen Ergebnissen. Printed privately, Bonn, pp. 276–279.
- 2610 Danks, H.V., 1971. Overwintering of some north temperate and Arctic Chironomidae. 1.  
2611 Winter environment. *Canadian Entomologist* 103, 589-604.
- 2612 Danks, H.V., 1992. Long life cycles in insects. *Canadian Entomologist* 124, 167-187.

- 2613 Dastych, H., 1983. Two new Eutardigrada species from West Spitsbergen and the Tatra Mts.  
2614 Bulletin de la Société des Amis des Sciences et des Lettres de Poznań 23, 195-  
2615 200.
- 2616 Dastych, H., 1985. West Spitsbergen Tardigrada. Acta Zoologica Cracviensia 28, 169-214.
- 2617 Davidson R.K., Romig T., Jenkins E., Tryland M., Robertson L.J., 2012. The impact of  
2618 globalization on the distribution of *Echinococcus multilocularis*. Trends in  
2619 Parasitology 28, 239-247.
- 2620 De Jonckheere, J.F., 2006. Isolation and molecular identification of free-living amoebae of  
2621 the genus *Naegleria* from Arctic and sub-Antarctic regions. European Journal of  
2622 Protistology 42, 115-123.
- 2623 Descamps, S., 2013. Winter Temperature Affects the Prevalence of Ticks in an Arctic  
2624 Seabird. PLoS ONE 8: e65374.
- 2625 De Smet, W.H., 1988. Rotifers from Bjørnøya (Svalbard), with the description of  
2626 *Cephalodella evabroedi* n. sp. and *Synchaeta lakowitziana arctica* n. subsp. Fauna  
2627 Norvegica Series A 9, 1–18.
- 2628 De Smet, W.H., 1990. Notes on the monogonont rotifers from submerged mosses collected on  
2629 Hopen (Svalbard). Fauna Norvegica Series A 11, 1–8.
- 2630 De Smet, W.H., 1993. Report on rotifers from Barentsoya, Svalbard (78°30'N). Fauna  
2631 Norvegica Series A 14, 1-26.
- 2632 De Smet, W.H., 1995. Description of *Encentrum dieteri* sp. nov. (Rotifera, Dicranophoridae)  
2633 from the High Arctic, with redescription of *E. bidentatum* (Lie-Pettersen, 1906)  
2634 and *E. murrayi* Bryce, 1922. Belgian Journal of Zoology 125, 349–361.
- 2635 De Smet, W. H., Van Rompu, E. A., Beyens, L., 1987. Rotifera, Gastrotricha en Tardigrada  
2636 uit Shetland, de Faroër en Spitsbergen. (Rotifera, Gastrotricha et Tardigrada

2637                   provenant du Shetland, les îles Féroé et du Spitsberg). *Natuurwetenschappelijk*  
2638                   *Tijdschrift* 69, 81-102.

2639 De Smet, W.H., Van Rompu, E.A., Beyens, L., 1988. Contribution to the rotifers and aquatic  
2640                   Tardigrada of Edgeøya (Svalbard). *Fauna Norvegica Series A* 9, 19-30.

2641 De Smet, W.H., Van Rompu, E.A., 1994. Rotifera and Tardigrada from some cryoconite  
2642                   holes on a Spitsbergen (Svalbard) glacier. *Belgian Journal of Zoology* 124, 27–37.

2643 Degma, P., Bertolani, R., Guidetti, R., 2011. Actual checklist of Tardigrada species (2009-  
2644                   2011, Ver. 19: 31-05-2011).  
2645                   [http://www.tardigrada.modena.unimo.it/miscellanea/Actual%20checklist%20of%](http://www.tardigrada.modena.unimo.it/miscellanea/Actual%20checklist%20of%20Tardigrada.pdf)  
2646                   20Tardigrada.pdf

2647 Denlinger D.L., Lee, R., 2010. *Low temperature biology of insects*. Cambridge University  
2648                   Press, Cambridge.

2649 Dunton, K., 1992. Arctic biogeography: The paradox of the marine benthic fauna and flora  
2650                   *Trends in Ecology and Evolution* 7, 183-189.

2651 Dollery, R., Hodkinson, I.D., and Jónsdóttir, I.S. 2006. Impact of warming and timing of  
2652                   snow melt on soil microarthropod assemblages associated with *Dryas*-dominated  
2653                   plant communities on Svalbard. *Ecography*, 29, 111–119.

2654 Eastop, V.F., Blackman, R.L., 2005. Some new synonyms in Aphididae (Hemiptera:  
2655                   Sternorrhyncha). *Zootaxa*, 1089, 1-36.

2656 Edwards, F.W., 1935. Diptera from Bear Island. *The Annals and Magazine of Natural History*  
2657                   15, 531-543.

2658 Ehrenberg, G. C., 1874. Das unsichtbar wirkende Leben der Nordpolarzone am Lande und in  
2659                   den Meerestiefgründe bei 300 mal verstärkter Sehkraft, nach Materialien der  
2660                   Germania erläutert. In: Hartlaub, G. and Lindeman, M. (Eds.), *Die zweite*

- 2661 deutsche Nordpolarfahrt in den Jahren 1869 und 1870 unter Führung des Kapitän  
2662 Karl Koldewey, Leipzig, pp. 437–467.
- 2663 Ellis-Evans, J. C., Galchenko, V., Laybourn-Parry, J., Mylnikov, A. P., Petz, W., 2001.  
2664 Environmental characteristics and microbial plankton activity of freshwater  
2665 environments at Konbgsfjorden, Spitsbergen (Svalbard). *Archiv für*  
2666 *Hydrobiologie* 152, 609-632.
- 2667 Elton, C. S., 1925a. The dispersal of insects to Spitsbergen. *Transactions of the*  
2668 *Entomological Society of London* 73, 289-299.
- 2669 Elton, C.S., 1925b. Coleoptera and Lepidoptera from Spitsbergen. *Results of the Oxford*  
2670 *University Expedition to Spitsbergen, 1924. The Annals and Magazine of Natural*  
2671 *History* 16, 357-359.
- 2672 Elton, C. S., 1934. Aphids and hover-flies in North-East Land (Spitsbergen) in 1924: an  
2673 additional note. *Greenland and Spitsbergen Papers. Scientific results of the*  
2674 *Oxford University Expedition to Greenland in 1928 together with some further*  
2675 *results of the Oxford Expeditions to Spitsbergen in 1921, 1923 and 1924.*  
2676 *Proceedings of the Entomological Society of London* 23, 76-77.
- 2677 Elven, R., Elvebakk, A. 1996. Vascular plants. In: Elvebakk, A., Prestrud, P. (Eds), A  
2678 catalogue of Svalbard plants, fungi, algae and cyanobacteria. *Skrifter* 198.  
2679 Norwegian Polar Institute, Oslo, pp. 9-56.
- 2680 Elvebakk, A., Hertel, H., 1996. Lichens. In: Elvebakk, A., Prestrud, P. (Eds), A catalogue of  
2681 Svalbard plants, fungi, algae and cyanobacteria. *Skrifter* 198. Norwegian Polar  
2682 Institute, Oslo, pp. 271-360.
- 2683 Elvebakk, A., Prestrud P., 1996. A catalogue of Svalbard plants, fungi, algae and  
2684 cyanobacteria. *Skrifter* 198. Norwegian Polar Institute. Oslo.

2685 European Commission, 2012. Research and Innovation Infrastructures [online] Available  
2686 from [http://ec.europa.eu/research/infrastructures/index\\_en.cfm?pg=esfri](http://ec.europa.eu/research/infrastructures/index_en.cfm?pg=esfri) [accessed  
2687 May 2012].

2688 Eveleigh, E. S., Threlfall, W., 1976. Population dynamics of lice (Mallophaga) on auks  
2689 (Alcidae) from Newfoundland. *Canadian Journal of Zoology* 54, 1694-1711.

2690 Evenset, A., Christensen, G.N. Kallenborn, R., 2005. Selected chlorobornanes,  
2691 polychlorinated naphthalenes and brominated flame retardants in Bjørnøya  
2692 freshwater biota. *Environmental Pollution* 136, 419-430.

2693 Fadnes, K., 2010. Climate history of the Arctic: Temperature reconstruction of an Arctic lake  
2694 on Spitsbergen based on chironomids. M.Sc.thesis Department of Biology,  
2695 University of Bergen, Bergen.

2696 Fauna Europaea, 2011. Fauna Europaea version 2.4. Web Service available online at  
2697 <http://www.faunaeur.org> (Accessed at January 10 2012).

2698 Ferris, G. F., 1923. Mallophaga. In: Holtendahl, O. (Ed.), Report of the scientific results of  
2699 the Norwegian Expedition to Novaya Zemlya 1921, Vol. 8, Det norske  
2700 videnskaps-akademi, Oslo, pp. 11-12.

2701 Fjellberg, A., 1975. *Vertagopus pseudocinereus* n.sp. A new species of Collembola  
2702 (Isotomidae) from North Norway. *Entomologica Scandinavica* 6, 212-214.

2703 Fjellberg, A., 1983. Three species of staphylinid Coleoptera new to Spitsbergen, Norway.  
2704 *Fauna Norvegica Series B* 30, 110–111.

2705 Fjellberg, A., 1994. The Collembola of the Norwegian Arctic Islands. *Meddelelser* 133,  
2706 Norwegian Polar Institute, Oslo.

2707 Fontaneto, D., Herniou, E.A., Boschetti, C., Caprioli, M., Melone, G., Ricci, C., Barraclough,  
2708 T.G., 2007. Independently evolving species in asexual bdelloid rotifers. *PLoS*  
2709 *Biology* 5, 1–8.



- 2710 Fontaneto, D., Kaya, M., Herniou, E.A., Barraclough, T.G., 2009. Extreme levels of hidden  
2711 diversity in microscopic animals (Rotifera) revealed by DNA taxonomy.  
2712 Molecular Phylogenetics and Evolution 53, 182–189.
- 2713 Førland, E.J., Benestad, R., Hanssen-Bauer, I. Haugen, J.E., Skaugen T.E., 2011. Temperature  
2714 and Precipitation Development at Svalbard 1900-2100. Advances in Meteorology,  
2715 Article ID 893790.
- 2716 Forman S.L., Lubinski D., Weihe R.R., 2000. The Holocene occurrence of reindeer on Franz  
2717 Josef Land, Russia. Holocene 10, 763-768.
- 2718 Forsslund, K. H., 1957. Notizen über die Tierwelt des nordschwedischen Waldbodens.  
2719 Statens Skogsförsöksanst Meddel 34, 1-283.
- 2720 Forsslund, K. H., 1964. *Liochthonius muscorum* n. sp. und *L. lapponicus* (Träg.). Entomologi  
2721 Tidskrift 85, 236–239.
- 2722 Freckman, D.W., Virginia, R.A., 1997. Low-diversity Antarctic soil nematode communities:  
2723 distribution and response to disturbance. Ecology 78, 363-369.
- 2724 Frenot, Y., Chown, S. L., Whinam, J., Selkirk, P. M., Convey, P., Skotnicki, M., Bergstrom,  
2725 D. M., 2005. Biological invasions in the Antarctic: extent, impacts and  
2726 implications. Biological Reviews 80, 45-72.
- 2727 Friese, H., 1923. Apidae in Hymenoptera. In: Holtendahl, O. (Ed.), Report of the scientific  
2728 results of the Norwegian Expedition to Novaya Zemlya 1921, Vol. 14, Det norske  
2729 videnskaps-akademi, Oslo, pp. 1-10.
- 2730 Frisvoll, A.A., Elvebakk, A., 1996. Bryophytes. In: Elvebakk, A., Prestrud, P. (Eds), A  
2731 catalogue of Svalbard plants, fungi, algae and cyanobacteria. Skrifter 198.  
2732 Norwegian Polar Institute, Oslo, pp. 57-172.

- 2733 Fuglei, E., Stien, A., Yoccoz, N.G., Ims, R.A., Eide, N.E., Prestrud, P., Oksanen, A., 2008.  
2734 Spatial distribution of *Echinococcus multilocularis*, Svalbard, Norway. Emerging  
2735 Infectious Diseases 14, 73-75.
- 2736 Füreder, L., Brittain, J. E., 2006. High Arctic stream food webs - what remains at the limits of  
2737 benthic life? Annual meeting, North American Benthological Society, Anchorage,  
2738 Alaska.
- 2739 Gagarin, V.G., 1997a. *Aphelenchoides robustus* sp. n., a new freshwater nematode from  
2740 archipelago Novaya Zemlya (Nematoda: Aphelenchoididae). Zoosystematica  
2741 Rossica 5, 209–211.
- 2742 Gagarin, V.G., 1997b. New species of freshwater nematodes of the order Monhysterida from  
2743 the Novaya Zemlya archipelago (Nematoda). Zoosystematica Rossica 6, 21–30.
- 2744 Gagarin, V.G., 1997c. Fauna svobodnozhivushchih vodoemov archipelaga Novaja Zemlja.  
2745 Biologija vnutrennikh vod 1997, 33-40 (In Russian).
- 2746 Gagarin, V.G., 1999. Nekotorye dannye o svobodnozhivushchih nematodach vodoemov  
2747 archipelaga Novaja Zemlja i ostrova Vajgatch. Biologija vnutrennikh vod 1999,  
2748 32-41 (In Russian).
- 2749 Gagarin, V.G., 2000. New species of nematodes from waterbodies of Russian Arctica.  
2750 Biologija vnutrennikh vod 2000, 9-15 (In Russian).
- 2751 Gagarin, V.G., 2001. Review of free-living nematode fauna from fresh waters of the Russian  
2752 Arctic and Subarctic. Biologija vnutrennikh vod 2001, 32-37 (In Russian).
- 2753 Galaktionov, K.V., 1996. Life cycles and distribution of seabird helminths in Arctic and sub-  
2754 Arctic regions. Bulletin of the Scandinavian Society for Parasitology 6, 31-49.
- 2755 Galaktionov, K.V., Marasaev, S.F., 1992. Parasitological investigations at Hooker Island.  
2756 Meddelelser 120, Norwegian Polar Institute, Tromsø, pp.51-54.

- 2757 Galaktionov K.V., Bustness J. O., 1999. Distribution patterns of marine bird digenean larvae  
2758 in periwinkles along the southern Barents Sea coast. *Diseases of Aquatic*  
2759 *Organisms* 37, 221-230.
- 2760 Gataullin, V., Mangerud, J., Svendsen, J.I., 2001. The extent of the Late Weichselian ice sheet  
2761 in the southeastern Barents Sea. *Global Planet Change* 31, 453–474.
- 2762 Giebel, C. G. A. (1874). *Insecta Epizoica. Die auf Saugethieren und Vogeln schmarotzenden*  
2763 *Insecten nach Chr. L. Nitzsch's Nachlass bearbeitet.* O. Wiegand, Leipzig.
- 2764 Gillespie, M., Hodkinson, I.D., Cooper, E.J., Bird, J.M., Jónsdóttir, I.S., 2007. Life history  
2765 and host-plant relationships of the rare endemic Arctic *Acyrtosiphon calvulus* in  
2766 a changing environment. *Entomologia Experimentalis et Applicata* 123, 229-237.
- 2767 Gíslason, G.M., 2005. Origin of freshwater fauna of the North-Atlantic islands: present  
2768 distribution in relation to climate and possible migration routes. *Verhandlungen*  
2769 *der internationale Vereinigung für theoretische und angewandte Limnologie* 29,  
2770 198-203.
- 2771 Ghilarov, A. M., 1967. The zooplankton of Arctic rock pools. *Oikos* 18, 82-95.
- 2772 Gokhman, V.V., 1988. The runoff regime of rivers on Spitsbergen. *Polar Geography and*  
2773 *Geology* 12, 285-296.
- 2774 Gorbunow, G.P., 1929. Vorläufiger Bericht über die in den Jahren 1923, 1924, 1925 und 1927  
2775 ausgeführten Untersuchungen der süßen und brackigen Gewässer auf Nowaja  
2776 Semlja. *Transactions of the Institute for Exploration of the North, Moscow* 40,  
2777 147–154 (In Russian with German summary).
- 2778 Greenslade, P., 1995. Collembola from the Scotia arc and Antarctic Peninsula including  
2779 descriptions of two new species and notes on biogeography. *Polskie Pismo*  
2780 *Entomologiczne* 64, 305-319.

2781 Greenslade, P., 2006. The Invertebrates of Macquarie Island. Australian Antarctic Division,  
2782 Hobart.

2783 Greenslade, P., Convey, P., 2012. Exotic Collembola on subantarctic islands: pathways,  
2784 origins and biology. *Biological Invasions* 14, 405-417.

2785 Greenslade, P., Potapov, M., Russel, D., Convey, P., 2012. Lessons from history – global  
2786 Collembola on Deception Island. *Journal of Insect Science* 12, Article 111.

2787 Gressitt, J.L., 1970. Subantarctic entomology and biogeography. *Pacific Insects Monograph*  
2788 23, 295–374.

2789 Guilizzoni, P., Marchetto, A., Lami, A., Brauer, A., Vigliotti, L., Musazzi, S., Langone, L.,  
2790 Manca, M., Lucchini, F., Calanchi, N., Dinelli, E., Mordenti, A., 2006. Records  
2791 of environmental and climatic changes during the late Holocene from Svalbard:  
2792 palaeolimnology of Kongressvatnet. *Journal of Paleolimnology* 36, 325-351.

2793 Gwiazdowicz, D.J., Gulvik, M.E., 2008. Mesostigmatid mites (Acari, Mesostigmata) in  
2794 Svalbard. *Proceedings of the 32th International Polar Symposium, Wrocław*, 32-  
2795 34.

2796 Gwiazdowicz, D.J., Rakowski, R., 2009. Redescription of *Proctolaelaps parvanalis* (Thor,  
2797 1930) (Acari: Ascidae) from Spitsbergen. *Entomologica Fennica*, 20, 281-286.

2798 Gwiazdowicz, D.J., Coulson, S.J., Ávila-Jiménez, M.L., 2009. First records of *Zercon andrei*  
2799 Sellnick, 1958 and *Zerconopsis moestairi* (Schweizer, 1949) (Acari,  
2800 Mesostigmata) from Bjørnøya, Svalbard. *Norwegian Journal of Entomology* 56,  
2801 117-119.

2802 Gwiazdowicz, D.J., Coulson S.J., 2010. First record of *Thinoseius spinosus* (Acari,  
2803 Eviphididae) from the High Arctic Island of Spitsbergen (Svalbard) including a  
2804 key to deutonymphs of genus *Thinoseius*. *International Journal of Acarology* 36,  
2805 233-236.

- 2806 Gwiazdowicz, D.J., Coulson, S.J., 2011. High Arctic gamasid mites (Acari, Mesostigmata):  
2807 community composition on Spitsbergen, Svalbard. *Polar Research* 30, 1-7.
- 2808 Gwiazdowicz, D.J., Teodorowicz, E., Coulson, S.J., 2011a. Redescription of *Zercon solenites*  
2809 Haarløv, 1942 (Acari, Zerconidae) with a key to the Svalbard species of the genus  
2810 *Zercon*. *International Journal of Acarology* 37, 135-148.
- 2811 Gwiazdowicz, D.J., Teodorowicz, E., Coulson, S.J., 2011b. Redescription of *Arctoseius*  
2812 *haarlovi* Lindquist, 1963 (Acari: Ascidae) from Spitsbergen. *Entomologica*  
2813 *Fennica* 22, 140-148.
- 2814 Gwiazdowicz, D.J., Coulson, S.J., Grytnes, J.A., Pilskog, H.E., 2012a. The bird ectoparasite  
2815 *Dermanyssus hirundinis* (Acari, Mesostigmata) in the High Arctic: a new parasitic  
2816 mite to Spitsbergen, Svalbard. *Acta Parasitologica* 57, 378-384.
- 2817 Gwiazdowicz, D.J., Solhøy, T., Coulson, S.J., Lebedeva, N., Melekhina, E., 2012b. First  
2818 record of *Vulgarogamasus immanis* (Acari, Mesostigmata) in Svalbard. *Polish*  
2819 *Polar Research* 33, 35-39.
- 2820 Hackman, W., Nyholm, E. S., 1968. Notes on the arthropod fauna of Spitsbergen II. 9.  
2821 Mallophaga from Spitsbergen and Bear Island. *Annales Entomologici Fennici* 34,  
2822 75-82.
- 2823 Hagen, J.O., Lefauconnier, B., 1995. Reconstructed runoff from the high Arctic basin Bayelva  
2824 based on mass-balance measurements. *Nordic Hydrology* 26, 285-296.
- 2825 Hågvar, S., 1971. Some observations on Coleoptera, Hymenoptera and Siphonaptera in  
2826 Svalbard 1968. *Norsk Polarinstitutt Årbok 1969*. Norwegian Polar Institute, Oslo,  
2827 pp. 101-106.
- 2828 Hågvar, S., 2010. Primary succession of springtails (Collembola) in a Norwegian glacier  
2829 foreland. *Arctic, Antarctic and Alpine Research* 42, 422- 429.

- 2830 Hald, M., Dokken, T., Hagen, S., 1996. Palaeoceanography on the European Arctic margin  
2831 during the last deglaciation. In: Andrews, J.T., Austin, W.E.N., Bergsten H.,  
2832 Jennings A.E. (Eds.) Late Quaternary Palaeoceanography of the North Atlantic  
2833 Margins. Geological Society Special Publication, London, 111, pp. 275-287.
- 2834 Halvorsen, O., 1986. Epidemiology of Reindeer Parasites. *Parasitology Today*, 2, 334-339.
- 2835 Halvorsen, G., Gullestad, N., 1976. Freshwater crustacean in some areas of Svalbard. *Archiv*  
2836 *für Hydrobiologie* 78, 383-395.
- 2837 Halvorsen, O., Bye, K., 1999. Parasites, biodiversity, and population dynamics in an  
2838 ecosystem in the High Arctic. *Veterinary Parasitology* 84, 205-227.
- 2839 Hammer, Ø. Jamtveit, B., Benning, L.G., Dysthe, D.K., 2005. Evolution of fluid chemistry  
2840 during travertine formation in the Troll thermal springs, Svalbard, Norway.  
2841 *Geofluids* 5, 140-150.
- 2842 Hammer, M., 1946. The Zoology of East Greenland. Oribatids. *Meddelelser om Grønland*,  
2843 122, 1-39.
- 2844 Hammar, J., 2000. Cannibals and parasites: conflicting regulators of bimodality in high  
2845 latitude Arctic char, *Salvelinus alpinus*. *Oikos* 88, 33-47.
- 2846 Hanssen, O., Lid, J., 1932. Flowering plants of Franz Josef Land collected on the Norwegian  
2847 scientific expedition 1930. *Skrifter om Svalbard og Ishavet* 39, 1-42.
- 2848 Hanssen-Bauer, I., Førland, E.J., 1998. Long-term trends in precipitation and temperature in  
2849 the Norwegian Arctic: can they be explained by changes in atmospheric  
2850 circulation patterns? *Climate Research* 10, 143-153.
- 2851 Harriman, V.B., Alisauskas, R.T., 2010. Of fleas and geese: the impact of an increasing nest  
2852 ectoparasite on reproductive success. *Journal of Avian Biology* 41, 573-579.
- 2853 Harrison, P.M., Rothery, P., Block, W., 1991. Drying processes in the Antarctic collembolan  
2854 *Cryptopygus antarcticus* (Willem). *Journal of Insect Physiology* 37, 883-890.

- 2855 Hauge, E., Sømme, L., 1997. Records of spiders (Araneae) from Nordaustlandet and  
2856 Sjuøyane, Svalbard. Fauna Norvegica Series A 18, 17–20.
- 2857 Heikinheimo, O., 1968. Notes on the arthropod fauna of Spitsbergen. II: 10. The aphid fauna  
2858 of Spitsbergen. Annals Entomologica Fennica 34, 82–93.
- 2859 Henttonen, H., Fuglei, E., Gower, C.N., Haukisalmi, V., Ims, R.A., Niemimaa, J., Yoccoz,  
2860 N.G., 2001. *Echinococcus multilocularis* on Svalbard: introduction of an  
2861 intermediate host has enabled the local life-cycle. Parasitology 12, 547-552.
- 2862 Hertzberg, K., Yoccoz, N.G., Ims, R.A., Leinaas, H.P. 2000. The effects of spatial habitat  
2863 configuration on recruitment, growth and population structure in Arctic  
2864 Collembola. Oecologia 124, 382-390.
- 2865 Hessen, D.O., Blomqvist, P., Dahl-Hansen, G., Drakare, S., Lindstrom, E.S., 2004.  
2866 Production and food web interactions of Arctic freshwater plankton and responses  
2867 to increased DOC. Archiv für Hydrobiologie 1593, 289-307
- 2868 Hille Ris Lambers D., 1952. The aphid fauna of Greenland. Meddelelser Om Grønland. 136,  
2869 1-33.
- 2870 Hille Ris Lambers, D., 1960. Additions to the aphid fauna of Greenland. Meddelelser om  
2871 Grønland 159, 1-18.
- 2872 Hirschmann, W., 1966. Gangsystematik der Parasitiformes. Teil 15. Gänge von Litoralmilben  
2873 und neue Litoralmilbenarten. Acarologie 9, 25-44.
- 2874 Hirvenoja, M., 1967. Chironomidae and Culicidae (Dipt.) from Spitsbergen. Annales  
2875 Entomologici Fennici 33, 52-61.
- 2876 Hisdal, V., 1985. Geography of Svalbard. Norwegian Polar Institute, Oslo, Norway.
- 2877 Hodkinson, I.D., 2004. *Aptinothrips rufus* Haliday (Thysanoptera) and *Apamea zeta*  
2878 (Treitschke) (Lepidoptera) on Svalbard. Norwegian Journal of Entomology 51,  
2879 127-128.

2880 Hodkinson, I.D., in press. Terrestrial and freshwater invertebrates. The Arctic biodiversity  
2881 assessment. Conservation of Arctic Flora and Fauna International Secretariat,  
2882 Akureyri.

2883 Hodkinson, I.D., Coulson, S.J., Webb, N.R., Block, W., Strathdee, A.T., Bale, J.S., Worland  
2884 M.R., 1996. Temperature and the biomass of flying midges (Diptera:  
2885 Chironomidae) in a high Arctic ecosystem. *Oikos* 75, 241-248.

2886 Hodkinson, I. D., Coulson, S. J., Harrison, J., 2001. What a wonderful web they weave:  
2887 spiders, nutrient capture and early ecosystem development in the high Arctic-  
2888 some counter- intuitive ideas on community assembly. *Oikos* 95, 349- 352.

2889 Hodkinson, I.D., Coulson, S.J., Bird, J., Webb, N.R., 2002. Discovery of the rare alate morph  
2890 of *Acyrtosiphon svalbardicum* Heikinheimo (Homoptera: Aphididae):  
2891 description and implications for species ecology. *Norwegian Journal of*  
2892 *Entomology* 49, 77-80.

2893 Hodkinson, I.D., Coulson, S. J., Webb, N.R., 2003. Community assembly on proglacial  
2894 chronosequences in the high Arctic: vegetation and soil development in north  
2895 west Svalbard. *Journal of Ecology* 91, 651-653.

2896 Hodkinson, I.D., Bird, J.M., 2004. Anoxia tolerance in High Arctic terrestrial  
2897 microarthropods. *Ecological Entomology* 29, 506-509.

2898 Hodkinson, I.D., Coulson, S. J., Webb, N.R., 2004. Invertebrate community assembly along  
2899 proglacial chronosequences in the high Arctic. *Journal of Animal Ecology* 73,  
2900 556-568.

2901 Hodson, A., Anesio, A.M., Tranter, M., Fountain, A., Osborn, M., Priscu, J. Laybourn-Parry,  
2902 J., Sattler, B., 2008. Glacial ecosystems. *Ecological Monographs* 78, 41-67.

2903 Holm, T.M., Koinig, K.A., Andersen, T., Donali, E., Hormes, A., Klaveness, D., Psenner, R.,  
2904 2011. Rapid physicochemical changes in the high Arctic Lake Kongressvatn



2905                   caused by recent climate change. *Aquatic Sciences: Research Across Boundaries*  
2906                   1–11.

2907   Holm, Å., 1958. The spiders of the Isfjord Region of Spitsbergen. – *Zoologiska Bidrag från*  
2908                   Uppsala 33, 29-67.

2909   Holmgren, A.E., 1869. Bidrag till kannedomen om Beeren Eilands och Spetsbergens insekt  
2910                   fauna. *Kungliga Svenska Vetenskapsakademiens Handlingar* 8, 1-56.

2911   Holmgren, A.E., 1883. *Insecta a viris Doctissimis Nordenskiöld illum ducem sequentibus in*  
2912                   *insulis Waigatsch et Novaja Semlia anno 1875 collecta. Hymenoptera and*  
2913                   *Diptera. Entomologisk Tidskrift* 4, 140-190.

2914   Holmstrup, M., Westh, P., 1994. Dehydration of earthworm cocoons exposed to cold - a novel  
2915                   cold-hardiness mechanism. *Journal of Comparative Physiology B* 164, 312-315.

2916   Holmstrup, M., Sømme, L., 1998. Dehydration and cold hardiness in the Arctic Collembolan  
2917                   *Onychiurus arcticus* Tullberg, 1876. *Journal of Comparative Physiology* 168 B,  
2918                   197-203.

2919   Holmstrup, M., Bayley, M., Ramlov, H., 2002. Supercool or dehydrate? An experimental  
2920                   analysis of overwintering strategies in small permeable Arctic invertebrates  
2921                   *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America*  
2922                   99, 5716-5720.

2923   Hughes, K.A., Convey, P., 2010. The protection of Antarctic terrestrial ecosystems from  
2924                   inter- and intra-continental transfer of non-indigenous species by human activities:  
2925                   A review of current systems and practices. *Global Environmental Change* 20, 96-  
2926                   112.

2927   Hughes, K.A., Convey, P., 2012. Determining the native / non-native status of newly  
2928                   discovered terrestrial and freshwater species in Antarctica – current knowledge,

- 2929 methodology and management action. *Journal of Environmental Management* 93,  
2930 52-66.
- 2931 Hull, J. E., 1922. On some land-mites (Acari) from Spitsbergen and Bear Island. Results of  
2932 the Oxford University Expedition to Spitsbergen, 1921. No. 23. *Annual Magazine*  
2933 of Natural History London 10, 621–623.
- 2934 Hullé, M., Bonhomme, J., Maurice, D., Simon, J.C., 2008. Is the life cycle of high Arctic  
2935 aphids adapted to climate change? *Polar Biology* 31, 1037-1042.
- 2936 Humphreys, P. N., 1975. Wet-feather associated with *Holomenopon leucoxanthum* in a duck.  
2937 *The Veterinary Record* 97, 96-97.
- 2938 Hunter, J.E., Colwell, M.A., 1994. Phthiraptera infestation of five shorebird species. *The*  
2939 *Wilson Bulletin* 106, 400-403.
- 2940 Husmann, S., Jacobi, H. U., Meijering, M. P. D., Reise, B., 1978. Distribution and ecology of  
2941 Svalbards's Cladocera. *Verhandlungen der internationalen Vereinigung für*  
2942 *theoretische und angewandte Limnologie* 20, 2452-2456.
- 2943 Idelson, M.S., 1925. Zur Erforschung der Rotatorienfauna der Gewässer auf Nowaja Zemlja.  
2944 *Transactions of the Oceanographic Institute, Moscow* 12, 79–99 (In Russian with  
2945 German summary).
- 2946 Ims, R. A., Leinaas, H.P., Coulson, S.J., 2004. Spatial and temporal variation in patch  
2947 occupancy and population density in a model system of the Arctic Collembola  
2948 species assemblages. *Oikos* 105, 89-100.
- 2949 Ingólfsson, O., Landvik, J.Y., 2013. The Svalbard - Barents Sea ice-sheet - Historical, current  
2950 and future perspectives. *Quaternary Science Reviews* 64, 33e60.
- 2951 IPCC, 2007. *The Physical Science Basis. Contribution of Working Group I to the Fourth*  
2952 *Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change: Summary*  
2953 *for policy makers.* WMO, UNEP, Geneva.

- 2954 Irvine, R.J., Stien, A., Halvorsen, O., Langvatn, R., Albon, S.D., 2000. Life-history strategies  
2955 and population dynamics of abomasal nematodes in Svalbard reindeer (*Rangifer*  
2956 *tarandus platyrhynchus*). *Parasitology* 120, 297-311.
- 2957 Irvine, R.J., Stien, A., Dallas, J.F., Halvorsen, O., Langvatn, R., Albon, S.D., 2001.  
2958 Contrasting regulation of fecundity in two abomasal nematodes of Svalbard  
2959 reindeer (*Rangifer tarandus platyrhynchus*). *Parasitology* 122, 673-681.
- 2960 Jacobson, G., 1898. *Insecta Novaja Semljensia*. Mem. De l'acad. Imp. Des Sciences. St.  
2961 Petersburg VIII, 1899.
- 2962 Jalava, J., Miller, W.E., 1998. Boreal Olethreutini 1. (Lepidoptera: Tortricidae): New  
2963 Synonymies and Holarctic Records. *Entomologica Fennica* 9, 137- 142.
- 2964 Jamtveit, B., Hammer, Ø., Andersson, C., Dysthe, D.K., Helmann, J., Fogel, M.L. 2006.  
2965 Travertines from the Troll thermal springs, Svalbard. *Norwegian Journal of*  
2966 *Geology* 86, 387-395.
- 2967 Janiec, K., 1996. The comparison of freshwater invertebrates of Spitsbergen (Arctic) and  
2968 King George Island (Antarctic). *Polish Polar Research* 17, 173–202.
- 2969 Janiec, K., Salwicka, K., 1996. Monogonont composition in different freshwater habitats on  
2970 Spitsbergen (Arctic) and King George Island (Antarctica). *Proceedings of the*  
2971 *International Symposium on Environmental Research in the Arctic: 19–21 July*  
2972 *1995, Tokyo, Japan. Memoirs of National Institute of Polar Research* 51, 91–98.
- 2973 Jellison, W. L., 1952. Anoplura from Mammals of the Pribilof Islands. *Journal of*  
2974 *Parasitology* 38, 274-275.
- 2975 Jeppesen, E., Christoffersen, K., Landkildehus, F., Lauridsen, T., Amsinck, S.L., Riget, F.,  
2976 Søndergaard, M., 2001. Fish and crustaceans in northeast Greenland lakes with  
2977 special emphasis on interactions between Arctic charr (*Salvenus alpinus*),  
2978 *Lepidurus arcticus* and benthic chydorids. *Hydrologia* 442, 329-337.

- 2979 Johansson, C., Miller, W.R., Linder, E.T., Adams, B.J., Boreliz-Alvarado, E. 2013.  
2980 Tardigrades of Alaska: distributional patterns, diversity and species richness.  
2981 Polar Research 32:104.
- 2982 Jong, Y. de., 2011. Coleoptera and Hymenoptera in Fauna europaea:  
2983 <http://www.faunaeur.org>.
- 2984 Jónsdóttir, I.S., 2005. Terrestrial ecosystems on Svalbard: heterogeneity, complexity and  
2985 fragility from an Arctic island perspective. Proceedings of the Royal Irish  
2986 Academy 105, 155-165.
- 2987 Jørgensen, I., Eie, J.A., 1993. The distribution of zooplankton, zoobenthos and fish in lakes  
2988 and ponds of the Mosel Peninsula, Svalbard. NINA report Vol. 45, 1-25.  
2989 Norwegian Institute of Nature Research, Trondheim.
- 2990 Kaczmarek, L., Zawierucha, K., Smykla J., Michalczyk, L., 2012. Tardigrada of the Revdalen  
2991 (Spitsbergen) with the descriptions of two new species: *Bryodelphax*  
2992 *parvuspolaris* (Heterotardigrada) and *Isohypsibius coulsoni* (Eutardigrada). Polar  
2993 Biology 35, 1013-1026.
- 2994 Kaisila, J., 1973a. The Anoplura and Siphonaptera of Spitsbergen. Annales Entomologici  
2995 Fennici 39, 63-66.
- 2996 Kaisila, J., 1973b. Notes on the arthropod fauna of Spitsbergen. III. 15. The Lepidoptera of  
2997 Spitsbergen. Annales Entomologici Fennici 39, 60-63.
- 2998 Kangas, E., 1967. Notes on the arthropod fauna of Spitsbergen. I: 5. Identification of the  
2999 Coleoptera collected by the Finnish Spitsbergen expeditions. Annales  
3000 Entomologici Fennici 33, 41-43.
- 3001 Kangas, E., 1973. Notes on the arthropod fauna of Spitsbergen. I: 2. On the Coleoptera fauna  
3002 of Spitsbergen. Annales Entomologici Fennici 39, 68-70.

- 3003 Karppinen, E., 1967. Notes on the arthropod fauna of Spitsbergen. Data on the Oribatids  
3004 (Acari) from Spitsbergen. *Annales Entomologici Fennici* 33, 18–26.
- 3005 Kaya, M., De Smet, W.H., Fontaneto, D., 2010. Survey of moss-dwelling bdelloid rotifers  
3006 from middle Arctic Spitsbergen (Svalbard). *Polar Biology* 33, 833–842.
- 3007 Kennedy, C.R., 1978. The parasite fauna of resident char *Salvelinus alpinus* from Arctic  
3008 islands, with special reference to Bear Island. *Journal of Fish Biology* 13, 457-  
3009 466.
- 3010 Kieffer, J.J., 1922. Chironomides de la Nouvelle-Zemble. In: Holtendahl, O. (Ed.), Report of  
3011 the scientific results of the Norwegian Expedition to Novaya Zemlya 1921, Vol.  
3012 2, Det norske videnskaps-akademi, Oslo, pp. 1-24.
- 3013 Kieffer, J.J., 1923. Serphidae in Hymenoptera. In: Holtendahl, O. (Ed.), Report of the  
3014 scientific results of the Norwegian Expedition to Novaya Zemlya 1921, Vol. 14,  
3015 Det norske videnskaps-akademi, Oslo, p. 11.
- 3016 Killingtonveit, Å., Pettersson, L-E., Sand, K., 2003. Water balance investigations in Svalbard.  
3017 *Polar Research* 22, 161-174.
- 3018 Kim, G.H., Klochkova, T.A., Han, J.W., Kang, S-H., Chol, H.G., Chung, K.W., Kim, S.J.  
3019 2011. Freshwater and terrestrial algae from Ny-Ålesund and Blomstrandhalvøya  
3020 Island (Svalbard). *Arctic* 64, 25-31.
- 3021 Klekowski, R.Z., Opaliński, K.W., 1986. Matter and energy flow in Spitsbergen ornithogenic  
3022 tundra. *Polar Research* 4, 187–197.
- 3023 Klekowski, R.Z., Opaliński, K.W., 1989. Oxygen consumption in Tardigrada from  
3024 Spitsbergen. *Polar Biology* 9, 299-304.
- 3025 Klemetsen, A., Grotnes, P. E., Holthe, H., Kristoffersen, K., 1985. Bear Island (Barents Sea)  
3026 charr. *Nordic Journal of Freshwater Research*. 62, 98-119

- 3027 Koch L., 1879. Arachniden aus Sibirien und Novaja Semlja eingesammelt von der  
3028 schwedischen Expedition im Jahre 1875. Kungliga Svenska vetenskapsakademiens  
3029 handlingar 16.
- 3030 Koch, K.D., Meijering, M.P.D., 1985. On the distribution and ecology of Cyclopidae on Bear  
3031 Island (74°30'N, 19°E). Verhandlungen des Internationalen Verein Limnologie 12,  
3032 3144-3148.
- 3033 Krantz, G.W., Walter D.E., 2009. A manual of acarology. Texas Tech University Press,  
3034 Lubbock.
- 3035 Krawczyk, W.E., Pettersson, L-E., 2007. Chemical denudation rates and carbon dioxide  
3036 drawdown in an ice-free polar karst catchment: Londonelva, Svalbard. Permafrost  
3037 and Periglacial Processes 18, 337-350.
- 3038 Krivolutsky, D.A., Kalyakin, V.N., 1993. Soil microfauna in environmental control on  
3039 Novaya Zemlya. In: Boyarskii, P.V. (Ed.), Novaya Zemlya, vol. 2, Moscow, pp.  
3040 125–131.
- 3041 Krivolutsky, D.A., Drozdov, N.N. Lebedeva, N.V., Kaljakin, V.M., 2003. Geography of soil  
3042 microarthropods of Arctic Islands. Vestnik Moskovskogo Gosudarstvennogo  
3043 Universiteta. Ser. 5. Geographiya 6, 33–40. (in Russian with English summary).
- 3044 Krumpál, M., Cyprich, D., Zejda, J., Ambros, M., 1991. The occurrence of field vole  
3045 (*Microtus arvalis* Pallas 1778) and its acarofauna on Spitsbergen (Svalbard).  
3046 Biologia 46, 881–885.
- 3047 Kubíček, F., Terek, J., 1991. Zooplanktón Svalbardu (Špicbergu). Biologia 46, 873–879.
- 3048 Kuklin, V.V., 2000. The comparative ecological analysis of the helminthofauna of seabirds of  
3049 Novaya Zemlya and East Murman (east Barents Sea). Doklady Akademii Nauk.  
3050 371, 139-141 (in Russian).

- 3051 Kuklin, V.V., 2001. Helminthfauna of seabirds of Archangelskaya Bay (Northern Island of  
3052 Novaya Zemlya). *Parasitologia*. 35, 124-134 (in Russian).
- 3053 Kuklin V.V., Galkin A.K., Marasaev S.F., Marasaeva E. F., 2004. The characteristics of the  
3054 helminthofauna of sea birds of the Svalbard Archipelago. *Doklady Biological*  
3055 *Sciences* 395, 124–126.
- 3056 Kuklin, V.V., Kuklina, M.M., 2005. Helminths of birds of the Barents Sea: Fauna, ecology,  
3057 impact on the hosts. *Apatity: Kol'skiy Nauchniy Zentr Rossiyskoy Akademii*  
3058 *Nauk* (in Russian).
- 3059 Kuzmin, L.L., 1976. Free-living nematodes in the tundra of western Taimyr. *Oikos* 27, 501-  
3060 505.
- 3061 Laasonen, E.M., 1985. Huippuvuorten perhoset. *Baptia* 10, 69-72.
- 3062 Lack, D., 1933. Trichoptera, Lepidoptera, and Coleoptera from Bear Island. *The Annals and*  
3063 *Magazine of Natural History* 12, 205-210.
- 3064 Lakka, H-K., 2013. The ecology of a freshwater crustacean:-*Lepidurus arcticus*  
3065 (Branchiopoda; Notostraca) in a high arctic region. M.Sc. thesis. The University  
3066 of Helsinki, Helsinki.
- 3067 Łagisz, M., 1999. Fauna niesporczaków Tardigrada na nunatakach Spitsbergenu jako  
3068 przykład fauny wyspowej, M.Sc. thesis, Jagiellonian University, Kraków.
- 3069 Landvik, J.Y., Hjort, C., Mangerud, J., Moller, F., Salvigsen, O., 1995. The Quaternary record  
3070 of eastern Svalbard - an overview. *Polar Research* 14, 95-103.
- 3071 Landvik, J.Y., Bondevik, S., Elverhoi, A., Fjeldskaar, W., Mangerud, J., Salvigsen, O.,  
3072 Siegert, M.J., Svendsen, J.I., Vorren, T.O., 1998. The last glacial maximum of  
3073 Svalbard and the Barents Sea area: Ice sheet extent and configuration. *Quaternary*  
3074 *Science Reviews* 17, 43-75.

- 3075 Landvik, J.Y., Brook, E. J., Gualtieri, L., Raisbeck, G., Salvigsen, O., Yiou, F., 2003.  
3076 Northwest Svalbard during the last glaciation: ice-free areas existed. *Geology* 31,  
3077 905–908.
- 3078 Lauritzen, S.E., Bottrell, S., 1994. Microbiological activity in thermoglacial karst springs,  
3079 south Spitsbergen. *Geomicrobiology Journal* 12, 161-173.
- 3080 Laybourn-Parry, J., Marshall, W.A., 2003. Photosynthesis mixotrophy and microbial plankton  
3081 dynamics in two high Arctic lakes during summer. *Polar Biology* 26, 17-524.
- 3082 Lebedeva, N.V., Krivolutsky, D.A., 2003. Birds spread soil microarthropods to Arctic islands.  
3083 *Doklady Biological Sciences* 391, 329- 332.
- 3084 Lebedeva, N.V., Lebedev, V.D., Melekhina, E.N., 2006. New data on the oribatid mite  
3085 (*Oribatei*) fauna of Svalbard. *Doklady Biological Sciences* 407, 182-186.
- 3086 Lebedeva, N.V., Lebedev, V.D., 2008. Transport of Oribatid mites to the polar areas by birds.  
3087 *Integrative Acarology. Proceedings of the 6th European Congress*, 359-367.
- 3088 Lehman, S.J., Forman, S.L., 1992. Late Weichselian glacier retreat in Kongsfjorden, west  
3089 Spitsbergen, Svalbard. *Quaternary Research* 37, 139-154
- 3090 Leinaas, H. P., Ambrose, W.G., 1992. Utilization of diferent foraging habitats by the Purple  
3091 Sandpiper *Calidris maritima* on a Spitsbergen beach. *Fauna Norvegica Series C*  
3092 15, 85-91.
- 3093 Leinaas, H.P., Ambrose, W.G., 1999. Decision between small and large prey: reduced energy  
3094 acquisition by pre-migratory purple sandpipers, *Calidris maritima*, on Svalbard.  
3095 *Polar Biology* 22, 264–270.
- 3096 Lenz, F., Thienemann, A., 1922. Chironomidenlarven aus Nowaja Semlja. In: Holtendahl, O.  
3097 (Ed.), Report of the scientific results of the Norwegian Expedition to Novaya  
3098 Zemlya 1921, Vol. 3, Det norske videnskaps-akademi, Oslo, pp. 1-8.



- 3099 Lewis, R.E., Stone, E., 2001. *Psittopsylla mexicana*, a new genus and species of bird flea  
3100 from Chihuahua, Mexico (Siphonaptera: Ceratophyllidae: Ceratophyllinae).  
3101 Journal of the New York Entomological Society 109, 360-366.
- 3102 Lindquist E.E., Makarova O.L., 2011. Two new circumpolar mite species of the genus  
3103 *Arctoseius* Thor (Parasitiformes, Mesostigmata, Ascidae). Entomological Review  
3104 91, 1054-1072.
- 3105 Linnaniemi, W.M., 1935a. Beitrag zur Kenntnis der Collembolenfauna Spitsbergens. Annales  
3106 Entomologici Fennici 1, 137-141.
- 3107 Linnaniemi, W.M., 1935b. Collembolen aus Spitsbergen, Insel Hopen, Kong Karls Land und  
3108 Jan Mayen, eingesammelt von norwegischen arktischen Expeditionen. Norsk  
3109 Entomologisk Tidsskrift 3, 379-381.
- 3110 Löbl, I., Smetana, A., 2004. Catalogue of Palaearctic Coleoptera: Volume 2: Hydrophiloidea,  
3111 Histeroidea, Staphylinoidea. Apollo Books, Stenstrup.
- 3112 Lods-Crozet, B.V., Lencioni, V., Olafsson, J.S., Snook, D.L., Velle, G., Brittain, J.E.,  
3113 Castella, E., Rossaro, B., 2001. Chironomid (Diptera: Chironomidae)  
3114 communities in six European glacier-fed streams. Freshwater Biology 46, 1791-  
3115 1809.
- 3116 Lods-Crozet, B.V., Lencioni, V., Brittain, J.E., Marziali L., Rossaro B., 2007. Contrasting  
3117 chironomid assemblages in two high Arctic streams on Svalbard. Archiv für  
3118 Hydrobiologie 170, 211-222.
- 3119 Loof, P.A.A., 1971. Freelifving and plant parasitic nematodes from Spitzbergen, collected by  
3120 Mr. H. van Rossen. Mededelingen Landbouwhogeschool Wageningen 71, 1-86.
- 3121 Lubbock, J., 1898. On some Spitsbergen Collembola. Journal of Linnean Society 26,616-619.

- 3122 Lubinski, D.J., Forman, S.L., Miller, G.H., 1999. Holocene glacier and climate fluctuations  
3123 on Franz Josef Land, Arctic Russia, 80 degrees N. Quaternary Science Reviews  
3124 18, 85-108.
- 3125 Luoto, T.P., Nevalainen, L., Kubischta, F., Kultti, S., Knudsen, K.L., Salonen, V.P., 2011.  
3126 Late Quaternary ecological turnover in High Arctic Lake Einstaken,  
3127 Nordaustlandet, Svalbard (80°N). Geografiska Annaler Series A Physical  
3128 Geography 93, 337-354.
- 3129 Maiolini, B., Lencioni, V. and Brittain, J.E., 2006. Invertebrate drift in a high Arctic stream  
3130 under natural and experimental light conditions: preliminary results.  
3131 Verhandlungen der internationale Vereinigung für theoretische und angewandte  
3132 Limnologie 29, 2201-2204.
- 3133 Makarchenko, E.A., Makarchenko, M.A., Vekhov, N.V., 1998. Preliminary data on the fauna  
3134 of chironomids (Diptera, Chironomidae) of the Novaya Zemlya archipelago, in  
3135 Novaya Zemlya Archipelago. Nature, History, Archaeology, Culture (Moscow,  
3136 1998), Vol. 1, pp. 262–267 [in Russian].
- 3137 Makarova, O.L., 1999. Mesostigmatic mites (Parasitiformes, Mesostigmata) of polar deserts  
3138 in Severnaya Zemlya. Entomological Review 79, 982-990.
- 3139 Makarova, O.L., 2000a. To the study of mites of the genus *Arctoseius* Thor (Parasitiformes,  
3140 Ascidae) from the Far North. 1. Morphometric analysis of the taxonomic features  
3141 of Arctic species and description of *Arctoseius tschernovi* sp. n. and *A. miranalisis*  
3142 sp. n. Entomological Review 80 (Suppl. 1), 112–130.
- 3143 Makarova, O.L., 2000b. To the study of mites of the genus *Arctoseius* Thor (Parasitiformes,  
3144 Ascidae) from the Far North: 2. Description of *A. productus* sp. n. and *A.*  
3145 *babenkoi* sp. n. and key to the High Arctic species Entomological Review 80  
3146 (Suppl. 1), 131-142.

- 3147 Makarova, O.L., 2000c. To the study of mites of the genus *Arctoseius* Thor (Parasitiformes,  
3148 Ascidae) from the Far North: 3. Ranges and ecological preferences of species.  
3149 Entomological Review 80 (Suppl. 1), 143-150.
- 3150 Makarova, O.L., 2009. The fauna of free-living gamasid mites (Parasitiformes, Mesostigmata)  
3151 in the northern taiga: an analysis of the zonal specificity. Entomological Review  
3152 89, 993-1009.
- 3153 Makarova, O.L., 2011. Review of gamasid mites (Parasitiformes, Mesostigmata) in the taiga  
3154 of Pechoro-Ilychski Reserve (Northern Cis-Ural) and the analysis of assemblages  
3155 in spruce forests. Entomological Review 91, 915-931.
- 3156 Makarova, O.L., 2013. Gamasid mites (Parasitiformes, Mesostigmata) of the European Arctic  
3157 and their distribution patterns. Entomological Review 93, in press
- 3158 Makarova, O.L. in press. Gamasid mites (Parasitiformes, Mesostigmata) of the Arctic:  
3159 taxonomical structure of the fauna. Zoologicheskii Zhurnal, Moscow (in Russian).
- 3160 Makarova, O.L., Böcher, J. 2009. Diversity and geographical ranges of Greenland mites  
3161 (Acari: Oribatida and Mesostigmata). In: Golovatch, S.I., Makarova, O.L.,  
3162 Babenko, A.B., Penev, L.D. (Eds.), Species and Communities in Extreme  
3163 Environments. Pensoft Publishers and KMK Scientific Press, Sofia–Moscow,  
3164 pp.165-186.
- 3165 Mäklin, F.W., 1881. Coleoptera insamlade under den Nordenskiöldska expeditionen 1875 på  
3166 några öar vid Norges nordvestkust, på Novaja Semlja och ön Waigatsch samt vid  
3167 Jenissej i Sibirien. Kongliga Svenska Vetenskaps-Akademiens Handlingar 18: 1–  
3168 48.
- 3169 Mangerud, J., Bolstad, M., Elgersma, A., Helliksen, D., Landvik, J.Y., Lonne, I., Lycke, A.K.,  
3170 Salvigsen, O., Sandahl, T., Svendsen, J.I., 1992. The Last Glacial Maximum on  
3171 Spitsbergen, Svalbard. Quaternary Research 38, 1-31.

- 3172 Mangerud, J., Kaufman, D., Hansen, J., Svendsen, J.I., 2008. Ice-free conditions in Novaya  
3173 Zemlya 35,000 to 30,000 cal years BP, as indicated by radiocarbon ages and  
3174 amino acid racemization evidence from marine molluscs. *Polar Research* 27, 187-  
3175 208.
- 3176 Maraldo, K., Holmstrup, M., 2010. Enchytraeids in a changing climate: A mini-review.  
3177 *Pedobiologia*. 53: 161-167.
- 3178 Marcus, E., 1928. Spinnentiere oder Arachoides. IV Bärtierchen (Tardigrada). *Tierwelt*  
3179 Deutschlands und der angrenzenden Meeresteile. G. Fischer. Jena 12, 1-230.
- 3180 Markham, A.H., 1881. A polar reconnaissance being the voyage of the "Ibsjörn" to Novaja-  
3181 Semlja in 1879. C. Kegan Paul & Co. London.
- 3182 Markov, G.S., 1937. Die Parasiten von *Uria lomvia* auf der Insel Nowaja Semlja. *Travaux de*  
3183 *la Société des Naturalistes de Leningrad, Section de Zoologie* 66, 456-466.
- 3184 Markov G.S. 1941. Parasitic worms of Bezymiannaya Bay (Novaya Zemlya). *Doklady*  
3185 *Academii Nauk SSSR*, 30, 573-576 (in Russian).
- 3186 Marziali, L., Gozzini, M., Rossaro, B., Lencioni, V., 2009. Drift patterns of Chironomidae  
3187 (Insecta, Diptera) in an Arctic stream (Svalbard Islands): an experimental  
3188 approach. *Studi Tridentino Scienze Naturali* 84, 87-96.
- 3189 Maslen, N.R., Convey, P., 2006. Nematode diversity and distribution in the southern maritime  
3190 Antarctic – clues to history? *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* 38, 3141-3151.
- 3191 Maucci, W., 1996. Tardigrada of the Arctic tundra with descriptions of two new species.  
3192 *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 116, 185-204.
- 3193 McGaughan, A., Torricelli G., Carapelli A., Frati F., Stevens M.I., Convey, P., Hogg, I.D.,  
3194 2010. Contrasting phylogeographical patterns for springtails reflect different  
3195 evolutionary histories between the Antarctic Peninsula and continental Antarctica.  
3196 *Journal of Biogeography* 37, 103-119.

- 3197 McInnes, S.J., 1994. Zoogeographic distribution of terrestrial and freshwater tardigrades from  
3198 current literature. *Journal of Natural History* 28, 257–352.
- 3199 McKnight, D.M., Gooseff, M.N., Vincent, W.F., Peterson, B.J., 2008. High-latitude rivers and  
3200 streams. In: Vincent, W., Laybourn-Parry, J. (Eds). *High Latitude Lake and River*  
3201 *Ecosystems*. Oxford University Press, Oxford, pp. 83-102.
- 3202 Mehl, R., 1992. Fleas (Siphonaptera) from seabirds and their nests in mainland Norway and  
3203 Spitzbergen. *National Institute of Public Health Annals* 15, 3-15.
- 3204 Mehl, R., Bang, C., Kjos-Hanssen, B., Lie, H., 1982. Mallophaga from Svalbard. *Fauna*  
3205 *Norvegica Series B* 29, 19-23.
- 3206 Mehl, R., Traavik, T., 1983. The tick *Ixodes uriae* (Acari, Ixodidae) in seabird colonies in  
3207 Norway. *Fauna Norvegica Series B* 30, 94-107.
- 3208 Mehlum, F., 1984. Concentration of sea birds along the face of glaciers and outlets of rivers  
3209 in Svalbard. *Fauna* 37, 156-160 (In Norwegian with English summary).
- 3210 Melekhina, E.N., 2011. Taxonomic diversity and areology of Oribatid mites (Oribatei) of the  
3211 European North of Russia. *Izvestiya Komi nauchnogo centra*. 2, 30-37.
- 3212 Melekhina, E.N., Zinovjeva, A.N., 2012. The first data on oribatid mites (Acari: Oribatida) of  
3213 Pay – Khoy ridge (Yugor peninsula). *Izvestiya Komi nauchnogo centra*. 2, 42-50.
- 3214 Menzel, R., 1920. Über freilebende Nematoden aus der Arktis. *Festschrift zur Feier des 60.*  
3215 *Geburtstages (27. Mai 1920) von Friedrich Zschocke, Prof. Basel* 17, 1-15.
- 3216 Michaelsen, W., 1900. *Oligochaeta*. (Das Tierreich 10). Friedländer, Berlin.
- 3217 Milner, A.M., Brittain, J.E., Castella, E., Petts, G.E., 2001. Trends of macroinvertebrate  
3218 community structure in glacier-fed rivers in relation to environmental conditions:  
3219 a synthesis. *Freshwater Biology* 46, 1833-1847.
- 3220 Ministry of Justice and the Police, 2009. Statens meldning number 22, Svalbard (2008-2009),  
3221 Norwegian Government Stoltenberg II. Department Public Publications, Oslo.

- 3222 Mjöberg, E., 1910. Studien über Mallophagen und Anopluren. Arkiv för Zoologi 6, 1-296.
- 3223 Morten, K.J., 1923. Plecoptera. In: Holtendahl, O. (Ed.), Report of the scientific results of the  
3224 Norwegian Expedition to Novaya Zemlya 1921, Vol. 16, Det norske videnskaps-  
3225 akademi, Oslo, pp. 1-6.
- 3226 Mortimer, E., van Vuuren, B.J., Lee, J.E., Marshall, D.J., Convey, P., Chown, S.L., 2011.  
3227 Mite dispersal among the Southern Ocean Islands and Antarctica before the last  
3228 glacial maximum. Proceedings of the Royal Society B Biological Sciences 278,  
3229 1247–1255.
- 3230 Münster, T.H., 1925. Coleoptera. In: Holtendahl, O. (Ed.), Report of the scientific results of  
3231 the Norwegian Expedition to Novaya Zemlya 1921, Vol. 30, Det norske  
3232 videnskaps-akademi, Oslo, pp. 1-15.
- 3233 Münster, T.H., 1935. Northern *Olophrum* (Col. Staph.). Norsk Entomologisk Tidsskrift 4, 22-  
3234 30.
- 3235 Murray, J., 1907. Arctic Tardigrada, collected by W.S. Bruce. Transactions of the Royal  
3236 Society of Edinburgh 45, 669-681.
- 3237 Murray, J., 1908. Arctic rotifers collected by Dr William S. Bruce. Proceedings of the Royal  
3238 Physical Society of Edinburgh 17, 121–127.
- 3239 Nathorst, A.G., 1884. Redogörelse för den tillsammans med G. der Geer år 1882 företagna  
3240 geologiska expedition til Spetsbergen. P.A. Norstedt & Söner, Stockholm.
- 3241 Nentwig, W., Blick, T., Gloor, D., Hänggi, A., Kropf, C., 2012. Spiders of Europe.  
3242 [www.araneae.unibe.ch](http://www.araneae.unibe.ch).
- 3243 Nevalainen, L., Van Damme, K., Luoto, T., Salonen, V.P., 2012. Fossil remains of an  
3244 unknown *Alona* species (Chydoridae, Aloninae) from a high Arctic lake in  
3245 Nordaustlandet (Svalbard) in relation to glaciation and Holocene environmental  
3246 history. Polar Biology 35, 325-333.

- 3247 Niedbała, W., 1971. Oribatei (Acari) of Spitsbergen. Bulletin of the Polish Academy of  
3248 Sciences 11, 737–742.
- 3249 Nielsen UN, Wall DH, Adams BJ, Virginia RA (2011) Antarctic nematode communities:  
3250 observed and predicted responses to climate change. Polar Biology 34, 1701-  
3251 1711.
- 3252 Nielsen,U.N., Wall, D.H., 2013. The future of soil invertebrate communities in Polar Regions:  
3253 comparable climate change responses in the Arctic and Antarctic? Ecology Letters  
3254 16, 409-419.
- 3255 Norton, R.A., Behan-Pelletier, V.M., 2009. Oribatida. In: Krantz, G., Walter, D.E. (Eds.), A  
3256 manual of acarology, third ed. Texas Tech University Press, Lubbock.
- 3257 Norwegian Meteorological Institute, 2013. Web Service available online at:-  
3258 <http://retro.met.no/observasjoner/svalbard/index.html>
- 3259 Nurminen, M., 1965. Enchytraeid and lumbricid records (Oligochaeta) from Spitsbergen.  
3260 Enchytraeids (Oligochaeta) from northern Norway and western Lapland.  
3261 Preliminary notes on the Enchytraeids (Oligochaeta) of the Ahvenanmaa Island,  
3262 South Finland. Annales Zoologici Fennici 2, 1-17.
- 3263 Nurminen, M., 1966. Further notes on the Enchytraeids (Oligochaeta) of Spitsbergen. Annales  
3264 Zoologici Fennici 3, 68-69.
- 3265 Nurminen, M., 1967. Faunistic notes on North-European enchytraeids (Oligochaeta). Annales  
3266 Zoologici Fennici 4, 567-587.
- 3267 Odasz, A.M., 1994. Nitrate reductase activity in vegetation below an Arctic bird cliff,  
3268 Svalbard, Norway. Journal of Vegetation Science 5, 913–920.
- 3269 Oedekoven, M.A. and Joern, A. 2000. Plant quality and spider predation affects affects  
3270 grasshoppers (Acrididae): food quality dependent compensatory mortality.  
3271 Ecology 81, 66-77.

- 3272 Ødegaard, F., Tømmerås, B.Å., 2000. Compost heaps refuges and stepping-stones for alien  
3273 arthropod species in Northern Europe. *Diversity and Distributions* 6, 45-59.
- 3274 Odhner, T., 1905. Die Trematoden des arktischen Gebietes. Römer and Shaudinn. *Fauna*  
3275 *Arctica*. 4, 291-372.
- 3276 Økland, F., 1928. Land- and Süßwasserfauna von Nowaja Semlja. Report of the scientific  
3277 results of the Norwegian expedition to Nowaya Zemlya 1921. 42, 1-125.
- 3278 Olofsson, O., 1918. Studien über die Süßwasserfauna Spitzbergens. Beitrag zur Systematik,  
3279 Biologie und Tiergeographie der Crustaceen und Rotatorien. *Zoologiska Bidrag*  
3280 *från Uppsala* 6, 183–648.
- 3281 Opaliński, K.W., Klekowski, R.Z., 1989. Oxygen consumption in *Macrotrachela musculosa*  
3282 and *Trichotria truncata* (Rotatoria) from the High Arctic. *Polar Research* 7, 133–  
3283 137.
- 3284 Opaliński, K.W., Klekowski, R.Z., 1992. Metabolic adaptations to temperature in Spitsbergen  
3285 invertebrates. In: Opaliński, K.W., Klekowski, R.Z. (Eds.), *Landscape, Life*  
3286 *World and Man in High Arctic*. Institute of Ecology, Polish Academy of Sciences,  
3287 Warszawa, pp. 299–306.
- 3288 Opravilova, V., 1989. Some information on testate amoebae from Spitsbergen. *Fauna*  
3289 *Norvegica Series A* 10, 33–37.
- 3290 Ossiannilsson, F., 1958. *Acyrthosiphon calvulus*, n.sp. a new aphid (Hemiptera, Homoptera.)  
3291 from Spitzbergen. *Entomologisk Tidskrift* 79, 66-69.
- 3292 Ott D., Rall B.C., Brose U., 2012. Climate change effects on macrofaunal litter  
3293 decomposition: the interplay of temperature, body masses and stoichiometry.  
3294 *Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society of London Series B* 367, 3025–  
3295 3032.



- 3296 Parry, W.E., 1828. Narrative of an attempt to reach the North Pole in boats fitted for purpose,  
3297 and attached to His Majesty's ship Hecla. J. Murray, London.
- 3298 Paus, A., Velle, G., Larsen, J., Nesje, A., Lie, O., 2006. Lateglacial nunataks in central  
3299 Scandinavia: Biostratigraphical evidence for ice thickness from Lake Flafattjonn,  
3300 Tynset, Norway. *Quaternary Science Reviews* 25, 1228-1246.
- 3301 Pedersen, P.G., Holmstrup, M., 2003. Freeze or dehydrate: only two options for the survival  
3302 of subzero temperatures in the arctic enchytraeid *Fridericia ratzeli*. *Journal of*  
3303 *Comparative Physiology B* 173, 601-609.
- 3304 Pejler, B., 1974. Planktonic Rotatoria from Bjørnøya. *Norsk Polar Institutt Årbok* 1972, 69.
- 3305 Petersen, H., Luxton, M., 1982. A comparative analysis of soil fauna populations and their  
3306 role in decomposition processes. *Oikos* 39, 287-388.
- 3307 Petrova A.D., Makarova O.L., 1991. *Arctoseius tajmyricus* – a new species of gamasid mites  
3308 (Mesostigmata, Aceosejidae) phoretic on trichocerid flies (Diptera).  
3309 *Entomological Review* 70, 139-142.
- 3310 Pienitz, R., Doran, P.T., Lamoureux, S.C., 2008. Origin and geomorphology of lakes in the  
3311 polar regions. In: Vincent, W., Laybourn-Parry, J. (Eds). *High Latitude Lake and*  
3312 *River Ecosystems*. Oxford University Press, Oxford, pp. 25-41.
- 3313 Pilato, G., Bertolani, R., Binda, M.G., 1982. Studio degli *Isohypsibius* del grupo *elegans*  
3314 (Eutardigrada, Hypsibiidae) con descrizione di due nuove specie. *Animalia* 9,  
3315 185-198.
- 3316 Pilato, G., Binda, M. G., 1987. *Isohypsibius ceciliae*, nuova specie di Eutardigrado  
3317 (Hypsibiidae) dello Spitsbergen. *Animalia* 14, 125-129.
- 3318 Pilskog, H.E., 2011. The invertebrate fauna of Svalbard bird nests: ecology and as facilitating  
3319 colonisation of an Arctic Archipelago. M.Sc. The University of Bergen, Bergen.

- 3320 Platnick, N.I., 2012. The world spider catalog, version 12.5. American Museum of Natural  
3321 History, online at <http://research.amnh.org/iz/spiders/catalog>.
- 3322 Pomorski R.J., Skarzynski D., 1995. Springtails (Collembola) collected in Chupa Inlet Region  
3323 (N. Karelia, Russia). *Acta Universitatis wratislaviensis 1744 (Prace Zoologiczne*  
3324 *29)*, 46-57.
- 3325 Pomorski, R. J., Skarzynski, D., 2001. Springtails (Collembola) collected in Chupa Inlet  
3326 region (N Karelia, Russia). *Acta Universitatis Wratislaviensis 1744 (Prace*  
3327 *Zoolgiczne 29)*, 47-57.
- 3328 Poppius, B.R., 1910. Die Coleopteren des arktischen Gebietes. *Fauna Arctica* 5, 291-447.
- 3329 Post, E., Forchhammer, M.C., Bret-Harte, M.S., Callaghan, T.V., Christensen, T.R.,  
3330 Elberling, B., Fox, A.D., Gilg, O., Hik, D.S., Høye, T.T., Ims, R.A., Jeppesen, E.,  
3331 Klein, D.R., Madsen, J., McGuire, A.D., Rysgaard, S., Schindler, D.E., Stirling, I.,  
3332 Tamstorf, M.P., Tyler, N.J.C., van der Wal, R., Welker, J., Wookey, P.A.,  
3333 Schmidt, N.M., Aastrup, P., 2009. Ecological dynamics across the Arctic  
3334 associated with recent climate change. *Science* 325, 1355- 1358.
- 3335 Price, R.D., Hellenthal, R.A., Palma, R.L., Johnson, K.P., Clayton, D.H., 2003. The Chewing  
3336 Lice: World Checklist and Biological Overview. Illinois Natural History Survey  
3337 Special Publication 24.
- 3338 Primicerio, R., Klemetsen, A., 1999. Zooplankton seasonal dynamics in the neighbouring  
3339 lakes Takvatn and Lombola (Northern Norway). *Hydrobiologia* 411, 19-29.
- 3340 Procter, D.L.C. 1977. Nematode densities and production on Trueland Lowland. In: Bliss,  
3341 L.C. (Ed.), *Trueland Lowland, Devon Island, Canada: a high Arctic ecosystem*.  
3342 University of Alberta Press, Edmonton, pp. 347-361.

- 3343 Prowse, T.D., Wrona, F.J., Reist, J.D., Hobbie, J.E., Lévesque, L.M.J., Vincent, W.F., 2006.  
3344 General features of the Arctic relevant to climate change in freshwater  
3345 ecosystems. *Ambio* 35, 330-338.
- 3346 Pugh, P.J.A., 1994. Non-indigenous Acari of Antarctica and the sub-Antarctic islands.  
3347 *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 110, 207–217.
- 3348 Pugh, P.J.A., McInnes, S.J., 1998. The origin of Arctic terrestrial and freshwater tardigrades.  
3349 *Polar Biology* 19, 177-182.
- 3350 Rautio, M., Dufresne, F., Laurion, I., Bonilla, S., Warwick S.V., Christoffersen, K.S., 2011.  
3351 Shallow freshwater ecosystems of the circumpolar Arctic. *EcoScience* 18, 204-  
3352 222.
- 3353 Rebel, H., 1923. Lepidoptera von Novaja Semlja. In: Holtendahl, O. (Ed.), Report of the  
3354 scientific results of the Norwegian Expedition to Novaya Zemlya 1921, Vol. 7,  
3355 Det norske videnskaps-akademi, Oslo, p. 15.
- 3356 Rebel, H., 1925. Ueber das Auffinden einer Noctuide auf Spitzbergen. *Norsk entomologisk*  
3357 *Tidsskrift* 2, 53.
- 3358 Retowski, L., 1935. Süßwasserfauna von Nowaja Semlja und Franz-Joseph Land.  
3359 *Transactions of the Arctic Institute, Leningrad* 14, 3–78 (In Russian with German  
3360 summary).
- 3361 Richard, J., 1898. Sur la faune des eaux douces explorées en 1898 pendant la campagne du  
3362 yacht Princesse-Alice (Lofoten, Spitsberg, Iles Beeren, Hope, de Barents et  
3363 Fœroer). *Mémoires de la Société zoologique de France* 11, 326–338.
- 3364 Richard, K.J., Convey, P., Block, W., 1994. The terrestrial arthropod fauna of the Byers  
3365 Peninsula, South Shetland Islands. *Polar Biology* 14, 371-379.
- 3366 Richards, W.R., 1963. The Aphididae of the Canadian Arctic (Homoptera). *The Canadian*  
3367 *Entomologist* 95, 449-464.

- 3368 Richters, F., 1903. Nordische Tardigraden. *Zoologische Anzeiger* 27, 168-172.
- 3369 Richters, F., 1904. Arktische Tardigraden. *Fauna Arctica* 3, 283-286.
- 3370 Richters, F., 1911. Faune des mousses. Tardigrades. Duc d'Orleans. Campagne arctique de  
3371 1907. Imprimerie scientifique Charles Bulens, Bruxelles.
- 3372 Rothschild, N. C., 1922. Siphonaptera. In: Holtendahl, O. (Ed.), Report of the scientific  
3373 results of the Norwegian Expedition to Novaya Zemlya 1921, Vol. 4, Det norske  
3374 videnskaps-akademi, Oslo,
- 3375 Rozema, J., 1999. Stratospheric Ozone Depletion, the Effects of Enhanced UV-B Radiation  
3376 on Terrestrial Ecosystems. Backhuys, Leiden.
- 3377 Ruess, L., Michelsen, A., Jonasson, S., 1999a. Simulated climate change in subarctic soils:  
3378 responses in nematode species composition and dominance structure. *Nematology*  
3379 1, 513-526.
- 3380 Ruess, L., Michelsen, A., Schmidt, I.K., Jonasson, S., 1999b. Simulated climate change  
3381 affecting microorganisms, nematode density and biodiversity in subarctic soils.  
3382 *Plant and Soil* 212, 63-73.
- 3383 Sack, P., 1923. Dipteren aus Nowaja Semlja. In: Holtendahl, O. (Ed.), Report of the scientific  
3384 results of the Norwegian Expedition to Novaya Zemlya 1921, Vol. 15, Det norske  
3385 videnskaps-akademi, Oslo, pp. 1-10.
- 3386 Sæther, O.A., Spies, M., 2012. Fauna Europaea: Chironomidae. In: de Jong, H., Pape, T.  
3387 (Eds.), *Nematocera*. <http://www.faunaeur.org> (Accessed June 3 2012).
- 3388 Sahlberg, J.R., 1897. Staphylinidae in Novaja Semlja a G. Jacobson et in Insulis-Novo-  
3389 Sibiricis a Dr. A. Bunge et Bar. Ed. Toll Collectae. *Annuaire du Musée*  
3390 *Zoologique de l'Académie Impériale des Sciences de St. Pétersbourg* 2: 365-368

- 3391 Samchyshyna , L., Hansson, L.A., Christoffersen, K., 2008. Patterns in the distribution of  
3392 Arctic freshwater zooplankton related to glaciation history. *Polar Biology* 31,  
3393 1427-1435.
- 3394 Schäffer, C., 1895. Verzeichniss der von den Herren Dr. Kükenthal und Dr. Walter auf  
3395 Spitzbergen gesammelten Collembolena. *Zoologische Jahrbücher. Abteilung für*  
3396 *Systematik, Geographie und Biologie der Tier* 8, 128-130.
- 3397 Schäffer, C., 1900. Die arktischen und subarktischen Collembola. *Fauna Arctica* 1, 147-216.
- 3398 Schneeweiss, G.M., Schönswetter, P., 2011. A re-appraisal of nunatak survival in Arctic-  
3399 alpine phylogeography. *Molecular Ecology* 20, 190-192.
- 3400 Scholander et al., 1953
- 3401 Schött, H., 1899. Fyra Collembolformer från Franz Josefs Land. *Förhandlingar* 15  
3402 *Skandinaviska Naturforskarmötet 7-12 juli 1898, Stockholm.*
- 3403 Schött, H., 1923. Collembola. In: Holtendahl, O. (Ed.), Report of the scientific results of the  
3404 Norwegian Expedition to Novaya Zemlya 1921, Vol. 12, Det norske videnskaps-  
3405 akademi, Oslo, pp. 1-14.
- 3406 Scourfield, D.J., 1897. Contributions to the non-marine fauna of Spitsbergen. Part I.  
3407 Preliminary notes, and reports on the Rhipozoda, Tardigrada, Entomostraca.  
3408 Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London 1897, 784-792.
- 3409 Scott, F.L.S 1899. Report on the marine and freshwater Crustacea from Franz-Josef Land  
3410 collected by Mr. William S. Bruce of the Jackson-Harmsworth Expedition.  
3411 Journal of the Linnean Society of London, *Zoology* 27, 60-126.
- 3412 Segers, H., 2008. Global diversity of rotifers (Rotifera) in freshwater. *Hydrobiologia* 595:49-  
3413 59.
- 3414 Sendstad, E., Bergvik, T., Hegstad, A., 1976. *Plusia interrogationis* L. (Lepidoptera,  
3415 Noctuidae) found at Svalbard. *Norwegian Journal of Entomology* 23, 91-92.

- 3416 Seniczak, S., Plichta, W., 1978. Structural dependence of moss mite populations (Acari,  
3417 Oribatei) on patchiness of vegetation in moss-lichen-tundra at the north coast of  
3418 Hornsund, West Spitsbergen. *Pedobiologia* 18, 145-152.
- 3419 Seniczak, A., Solhøy, T., Seniczak, S., 2006. Oribatid mites (Acari: Oribatida) in the glacier  
3420 foreland at Hardangerjokulen (Norway). *Biological Letters* 43, 231-235.
- 3421 Serebryanny, L., Andreew, A., Malyasova, E., Tarasov, P., Romanenko, F., 1998. Lateglacial  
3422 and early-Holocene environments of Novaya Zemlya and Kara Sea region of the  
3423 Russian Arctic. *Holocene* 8, 323-330.
- 3424 Serreze, M.C., Holland, M.M., Stroeve J., 2007. Perspectives on the Arctic's Shrinking Sea-  
3425 Ice Cover. *Science* 315: 1533-1536.
- 3426 Serreze, M.C., Barrett A.P. and Cassano J.J., 2011. Circulation and surface controls on the  
3427 lower tropospheric air temperature field of the Arctic. *Journal of Geophysical*  
3428 *Research* 116, Article ID D07104.
- 3429 Simmons, B.L., Wall, D.H., Adams, B.J., Ayres, E.J., Barrett, E., Virginia, R.A. 2009. Long-  
3430 term experimental warming reduces soil nematode populations in the McMurdo  
3431 Dry Valleys, Antarctica. *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* 41, 2052-2060.
- 3432 Simon, J.C., Bonhomme, J., Blackman, R.L., Hullé, M., 2008. Winged morph of the high  
3433 Arctic aphid *Acyrtosiphon svalbardicum* (Hemiptera : Aphididae): abundance,  
3434 reproductive status, and ecological significance. *Canadian Entomologist* 140, 385-  
3435 387.
- 3436 Skogseth, R., Haugin, P.M. and Jakobsen, M., 2005. Watermass transformations in  
3437 Storfjorden. *Continental Shelf Research* 25, 667-695.
- 3438 Skorikow, A.S., 1900. Zoologische Ergebnisse der Russischen Expedition nach Spitzbergen  
3439 im Jahre 1899. *Collembola*. *Ezhegodnik Zoologicheskogo Muzeya Imperatorskoi*  
3440 *Academii Nauk, St.-Petersburg* 5, 190-209.

- 3441 Skou, P., 1984. Nordens Måler. Håndbog over de danske og fennoskandiske arter af  
3442 Drepanidae og Geometridae (Lepidoptera). Danmarks Dyreliv 2. Fauna Bøger and  
3443 Apollo Bøger, København and Svendborg.
- 3444 Skrede, I., Eidensen, P., Piñeiro Portela, R., Brochman, C., 2006. Refugia, differentiation and  
3445 postglacial migration in Arctic- alpine Eurasia, exemplified by the mountain  
3446 avens (*Dryas octopetala* L.). Molecular Ecology 15, 1827-1840.
- 3447 Skryabin, K.I., 1926. Study of helminthological collection gathered by G.Y. Sedovs,  
3448 expeditions to North Pole. Trudy Gosudarstvennogo instituta eksperimentalnoi  
3449 veterinarii 4, 114-122 (in Russian).
- 3450 Smykla, J., Kaczmarek, Ł., Huzarska, K., Michalczyk, Ł., 2011. The first record of a rare  
3451 marine tardigrade, *Halobiotus crispae* Kristensen, 1982 (Eutardigrada:  
3452 Hypsibiidae), from the Svalbard Archipelago. Polar Biology 34, 1243-1247.
- 3453 Sobecka, E., Piasecki, W., 1993. Parasitic fauna of Arctic charr, *Salvelinus alpinus* (L., 1758)  
3454 from the Hornsund region (Spitsbergen). Acta Ichthyologica et Piscatoria 23, 99-106.
- 3455 Sohlenius B., Boström S., Ekeboom A., 1997. Metazoan microfauna in an ombrotrophic mire  
3456 at Abisko, northern Sweden. European Journal of Soil Biology 33, 31-39.
- 3457 Sohlenius, B., Boström, S., 1999. Effects of global warming on nematode diversity in a  
3458 Swedish tundra soil - a soil transplantation experiment. Nematology 1, 695-709.
- 3459 Solhøy, T. 1976. *Camisia foveolata* Hammer, 1955 (Acari, Oribatei) found in Norway and on  
3460 Svalbard. Norwegian Journal of Entomology 23, 89.
- 3461 Sømme, L., 1979. Insektliv på Svalbard. Fauna 32, 137-144.
- 3462 Sømme, L., Birkemoe, T., 1997. Cold tolerance and dehydration in Enchytraeidae from  
3463 Svalbard. Journal of Comparative Physiology B 167, 264-269.
- 3464 Sømme, L., 1999. The physiology of cold hardiness in terrestrial arthropods. European  
3465 Journal of Entomology 96, 1-10.

- 3466 Sømme, S., 1934. Contributions to the biology of Norwegian fish food animals. I. *Lepidurus*  
3467 *arcticus*. Avhandlinger utgitt av det Norske Videnskaps-Akademi i Oslo 6, 1–36.
- 3468 Sørensen, J.G., Holmstrup, M., 2011. Cryoprotective dehydration is widespread in Arctic  
3469 springtails *Journal of Insect Physiology* 57: 1147-1153.
- 3470 Sørensen, L.I., Holmstrup, M., Maraldo, K., Christensen, S., Christensen, B., 2006. Soil fauna  
3471 communities and microbial respiration in high Arctic tundra soils at Zackenberg,  
3472 Northeast Greenland. *Polar Biology* 29, 189-195.
- 3473 Søvik, G., 2004. The biology and life history of Arctic populations of the littoral mite  
3474 *Ameronothrus lineatus* (Acari: Oribatida). *Experimental and Applied Acarology*,  
3475 34, 3-20.
- 3476 Smol, J.P., Douglas, M.S.V., 2007. Crossing the final ecological threshold in high Arctic  
3477 ponds. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences* 104, 12395-12397.
- 3478 Speight, M.R., Hunter, M.D. and Watt, A.D., 1999. *Ecology of Insects. Concepts and*  
3479 *applications*. Blackwell Science Ltd. Oxford.
- 3480 Stach, J., 1962. On the Collembola from Spitsbergen. *Acta Zoologica Cracoviensa* 7, 1-20.
- 3481 Steiner, G., 1916. Freilebende Nematoden von Nowaja-Semlja. *Zoologischer Anzeiger* 47,  
3482 50-74.
- 3483 Stempniewicz, L., Zwolicki, A., Iliszko, L., Zmudczyńska, K., Wojtun, B., 2006. Impact of  
3484 plankton- and fish-eating seabird colonies on the Arctic tundra ecosystem—a  
3485 comparison. *Journal of Ornithology* 147, 257–258.
- 3486 Stephenson, J., 1922. The Oligochaeta of the Oxford University Spitsbergen expedition.  
3487 *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London* 1922, 1109–1138.
- 3488 Stephenson, J., 1924 On some Oligochaete worms from Spitsbergen. *Results of the Merton*  
3489 *College Expedition to Spitsbergen, 1923. Vol. 3. Annals and Magazine of Natural*  
3490 *History* 13, 210–216.



- 3491 Stephenson, J., 1925. The Oligochaeta of Spitsbergen and Bear Island: some additions and  
3492 summary. Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London 1925, 1293–1322.
- 3493 Stevens, M.I., Greenslade, P., Hogg, I.D., Sunnucks, P., 2006. Southern Hemisphere  
3494 Springtails: Could any have survived glaciation of Antarctica? Molecular Biology  
3495 and Evolution 23, 874-882.
- 3496 Stevens, M.I., Frati, F., McGaughan, A., Spisanti, G., Hogg, I.D., 2007. Phylogeographic  
3497 structure suggests multiple glacial refugia in Northern Victoria Land for the  
3498 endemic Antarctic springtail *Desoria klovstadi* (Collembola, Isotomidae).  
3499 Zoologica Scripta 36, 201-212.
- 3500 Stevens, R.D., 2006. Historical processes enhance patterns of diversity along latitudinal  
3501 gradients. Proceedings of the Royal Society B Biological Sciences 273, 2283-  
3502 2289.
- 3503 Stien, A., Irvine, R.J., Ropstad, E., Halvorsen, O., Langvatn, R., Albon, S.D., 2002. The  
3504 impact of gastrointestinal nematodes on wild reindeer: experimental and cross-  
3505 sectional studies. Journal of Animal Ecology 71, 937-945.
- 3506 Stien, A., Voutilainen, L., Haukisalmi, V., Fuglei, E., Mork, T., Yoccoz, N.G., Ims, R.A. and  
3507 Henttonen, H., 2010. Intestinal parasites of the Arctic fox in relation to the  
3508 abundance and distribution of intermediate hosts. Parasitology 137, 149-157.
- 3509 Stöp-Bowitz, C., 1969. A contribution to our knowledge of the systematics and zoogeography  
3510 of Norwegian earthworms (Annelida Oligochaeta: Lumbricidae). Nytt Magasin  
3511 for Zoologi 17, 169-276.
- 3512 Strand, A., 1942. Die Käferfauna von Svalbard. Meddeleser. 54, Norwegian Polar Institute,  
3513 Oslo.
- 3514 Strand, A. 1969. *Simplocaria metallica* Sturm new to Svalbard (Coleoptera, Byrrhidae).  
3515 Norsk Entomologisk Tidsskrift 16, 23–24.

- 3516 Strathdee, A.T., Bale, J.S., Block, W.C., Webb, N.R., Hodkinson, I.D., Coulson S.J., 1993.  
3517 Extreme adaptive life-cycle in a high Arctic aphid, *Acyrtosiphon svalbardicum*.  
3518 Ecological Entomology 18, 254-258.
- 3519 Strathdee, A.T., Bale, J.S., 1995. Factors limiting the distribution of *Acyrtosiphon*  
3520 *svalbardicum* (Hemiptera: Aphididae) on Spitsbergen. Polar Biology 15, 375–380.
- 3521 Strathdee A.T., Bale J.S., Strathdee F.C., Block W., Coulson S.J., Hodkinson I.D., Webb  
3522 N.R., 1995. Climatic severity and the response to warming of Arctic aphids.  
3523 Global Change Biology 1, 23-28.
- 3524 Strathdee, A.T., Bale, J.S., 1998. Life on the edge: insect ecology in Arctic environments.  
3525 Annual Review of Entomology 43, 85–106.
- 3526 Strecker, A.L., Milne, R., Arnott, S.E., 2008. Dispersal limitation and climate-related  
3527 environmental gradients structure microcrustacean composition in freshwater  
3528 lakes, Ellesmere Island, Canada. Canadian Journal of Fisheries and Aquatic  
3529 Sciences 65, 1905-1918.
- 3530 Strøm, H., Bangjord, G., 2004. The bird and mammal fauna of Svalbard. In: Prestrud, P.,  
3531 Strøm, H., Goldman, H. (Eds), A catalogue of the terrestrial and marine animals  
3532 of Svalbard. Skrifter 201. Norwegian Polar Institute, Tromsø, pp. 123-137.
- 3533 Stur, E., Ekrem, T., 2011. Exploring unknown life stages of Arctic Tanytarsini (Diptera:  
3534 Chironomidae) with DNA barcoding. Zootaxa 2743, 27-39.
- 3535 Styczynski, B., Rakusa-Suszczewski, S., 1963. Tendipedidae of selected water habitats of  
3536 Hornesund region (Spitzbergen). Polish Archives of Hydrobiology 11, 327-341.
- 3537 Suatoni, E., Vicario, S., Rice, S., Snell, T., Caccone, A., 2006. An analysis of species  
3538 boundaries and biogeographic patterns in a cryptic species complex: The rotifer  
3539 *Brachionus plicatilis*. Molecular Phylogenetics and Evolution 41, 86-98.

- 3540 Summerhayes V.S., Elton C.S., 1923. Contributions to the ecology of Spitsbergen and Bear  
3541 Island. *Journal of Ecology* 11, 214-286.
- 3542 Summerhayes V.S., Elton C.S., 1928. Further contributions to the ecology of Spitsbergen.  
3543 *Journal of Ecology* 16, 193-268.
- 3544 Svendsen, J.I., Mangerud, J., 1997. Holocene glacial and climatic variations on Spitsbergen,  
3545 Svalbard. *The Holocene* 7, 45-57.
- 3546 Svenning, M.A., Gullestad, N., 2002. Adaptations to stochastic environmental variations: the  
3547 effects of seasonal temperatures on the migratory window of Svalbard Arctic  
3548 charr. *Environmental Biology of Fishes* 64, 165-174.
- 3549 Svenning, M.-A., Klemetsen, A., Olsen, T., 2007. Habitat and food choice of Arctic charr in  
3550 Linnévatn on Spitsbergen, Svalbard: the first year-round investigation in a High  
3551 Arctic lake. *Ecology of Freshwater Fish* 16, 70-77.
- 3552 AMAP, 2011. Snow, Water, Ice and Permafrost in the Arctic (SWIPA): Climate Change and  
3553 the Cryosphere. Arctic Monitoring and Assessment Programme (AMAP), Oslo.
- 3554 Sywula, T., Namiotko, T., Sell, J., Witkowski, A., Zajaczkowski, M., 1994. Crustacean species  
3555 new to Spitsbergen with notes on the polymorphism and the subfossil preservation  
3556 of *Cytherissa lacustris* (G.O. Sars). *Polar Research* 13, 233-235.
- 3557 Tambs-Lyche, H., 1967. Notes on the distribution of some Arctic spiders. *Astarte* 28, 1-13.
- 3558 Tanasevitch, A., 2012. Linyphiid spiders of the world.  
3559 <http://www.andtan.newmail.ru/list/index.htm>
- 3560 Taskaeva, A.A., 2009. Springtail (Collembola) Assemblages in Floodlands of the Taiga Zone  
3561 of the Republic of Komi. *Entomological Review* 89, 965-974.
- 3562 Taskaeva, A.A., Nakul, G.L., 2010. Collembolan populations in colonial nesting sites of  
3563 seagulls in Kolokolkova Bay. In: Taskaev, A.I., Kosolapov, D.A., Valuyskikh,

- 3564 O.E. (Eds.), Relevant Questions of Biology and Ecology, Komi Science Center  
3565 UB RAS, Syktyvkar, pp. 120-122 (in Russian).
- 3566 Taylor, A.L., 1981. Adventitious molt in red knot possibly caused by *Actornithophilus*  
3567 (Mallophaga: Menoponidae). Journal of Field Ornithology 52, 241.
- 3568 Thomas, D.N., Fogg, G.E., Convey, P., Fritsen, C.H., Gili, J.M., Gradinger, R., Laybourn-  
3569 Parry, J., Reid, K., Walton, D.W.H., 2008. The biology of polar regions. Oxford  
3570 University Press. Oxford.
- 3571 Thomasson, K., 1958. Zur Planktonkunde Spitzbergens. Hydrobiologia 12, 226–236.
- 3572 Thomasson, K., 1961. Zur Planktonkunde Spitzbergens 2. Hydrobiologia 18, 192–198.
- 3573 Thor, S., 1930. Beiträge zur Kenntnis der invertebraten Fauna von Svalbard. Skrifter om  
3574 Svalbard og Ishavet 27. Norwegian Polar Institute, Oslo.
- 3575 Thor, S., 1934. Neue Beiträge zur Kenntnis der invertebraten Fauna von Svalbard.  
3576 Zoologische Anzeiger 107, 114–139.
- 3577 Timmermann, G., 1957. Studien zu einer vergleichenden Parasitologie der Charadriiformes  
3578 oder Regepfeifervögel, Teil 1: Mallophaga. Parasitologische Schriftreihe 8, 1-204.
- 3579 Tkach, N.V., Röser, M. Hoffman, M., 2008. Range size variation and diversity distribution in  
3580 the vascular plant flora of the Eurasian Arctic. Organisms, Diversity and  
3581 Evolution 8, 251–266.
- 3582 Todaro, M.A., Hummon, W.D., 2012. Ubiquity of microscopic animals? Evidence from the  
3583 morphological approach in species identification. Gastrotricha. In: Fontaneto, D.  
3584 (Ed.), Biogeography of Microscopic Organisms: Is Everything Small  
3585 Everywhere? Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, pp. 245-249.
- 3586 Todaro, M.A., Dal Zotto M., Jondelius, U., Hochberg, R., Hummon, W.D., Kånneby, T.,  
3587 Rocha, C.E.F., 2012. Gastrotricha: A Marine Sister for a Freshwater Puzzle. PLoS  
3588 ONE 7, Article Number: e31740.

3589 Treaty of Spitsbergen, 1920. Treaty concerning the Archipelago of Spitsbergen, signed at  
3590 Paris, February 9, 1920 League of Nations Treaty Series, Available from  
3591 <http://www.lovdato.no/traktater/texte/tre-19200209-001.html> (accessed 1.02.13)

3592 Trägårdh I., 1901. Revision der von Thorell aus Grönland, Spitzbergen und der Bären Insel  
3593 und von L. Koch aus Siberien und Novaja Semlja beschriebenen Acariden.  
3594 Zoologische Anzeiger 25, 56-62.

3595 Trägårdh I., 1904. Monographie der arktischen Acariden. Fauna Arctica 4, 1-78.

3596 Trägårdh I., 1928. Acari (excl. Sarcoptidae). In: Holtendahl, O. (Ed.), Report of the scientific  
3597 results of the Norwegian Expedition to Novaya Zemlya 1921, 40, Det norske  
3598 videnskaps-akademi, Oslo, pp. 1-11.

3599 Tripet, F., Christe, P., Møller, A.P., 2002. The importance of host spatial distribution for  
3600 parasite specialization and speciation: a comparative study of bird fleas  
3601 (Siphonaptera: Ceratophyllidae). Journal of Animal Ecology 71, 735-748.

3602 Trouessart, E., 1895. Révision des Acariens des régions Arctiques et description d'espèces  
3603 nouvelles. Mémoires de la Société nationale de sciences naturelles et  
3604 mathématiques de Cherbourg 1895, 183-206.

3605 Tullberg, T., 1876. Collembola borealia. Nordiska Collembola beskrifna af Tycho Tullberg.  
3606 Öfversikt af Kongl. Vetenskaps Akademiens Förhandlingar B 33, 23-42.

3607 Tumanov, D.V., 2006. Five new species of the genus *Milnesium* (Tardigrada, Eutardigrada,  
3608 Milnesiidae). Zootaxa 1122, 1-23.

3609 Turetsky, M.R., Bond-Lamberty, B., Euskirchen, E., Talbot, J., Frolking, S., McGuire, A.D.,  
3610 Tuittila, E.S., 2012. The resilience and functional role of moss in boreal and  
3611 Arctic ecosystems. New Phytologist 196, 49-67.

3612 Ude, H., 1902. Die arktischen Enchyträiden und Lumbriciden sowie die geographische  
3613 Verbreitung dieser Familien. Fauna Arctica 2, 1-34.

3614 Ullrich, W.G., Campbell, J.M., 1974. A revision of the apterus-group of the genus *Tachinus*  
3615 Ulmer, G. 1925. Ephemeropteren und Trichopteran von Novaya Zemlya. In: Holtendahl, O.  
3616 (Ed.), Report of the scientific results of the Norwegian Expedition to Novaya  
3617 Zemlya 1921, Vol. 29, Det norske videnskaps-akademi, Oslo, p. 4  
3618 Usher, M.B., Booth, R.G., 1984. Arthropod communities in a maritime Antarctic moss-turf  
3619 habitat: three-dimensional distribution of mites and Collembola. Journal of  
3620 Animal Ecology 53, 427-441.  
3621 Usher, M.B., Booth, R.G., 1986. Arthropod communities in a maritime Antarctic moss-turf  
3622 habitat: multiple scales of pattern in the mites and Collembola. Journal of Animal  
3623 Ecology 55, 155–170.  
3624 Uspenskiy, S.M., Govorukha, L.S., Belikov, S.Y., Bulavintsev, V.I., 1987. Proposed  
3625 protected zones in the Franz-Josef Land area. Polar Geography and Geology 11,  
3626 210-220.  
3627 Valdecasas, A.G., Camacho, A.J., Pelaez, M.L., 2006. Do small animals have a  
3628 biogeography? Experimental and Applied Acarology 40, 133-144.  
3629 Valpas, A., 1967. Collemboles of Spitsbergen. Annales Entomologici Fennici 33 ,28-40.  
3630 van der Wal, R., Irvine, J., Stien, A., Shepherd, N., Albon, S.D., 2000. Faecal avoidance and  
3631 the risk of infection by nematodes in a natural population of reindeer. Oecologia  
3632 124, 19–25.  
3633 van der Wal, R., Hessen, D.O., 2009. Analogous aquatic and terrestrial food webs in the high  
3634 Arctic: The structuring force of a harsh climate. Perspectives in Plant Ecology  
3635 Evolution and Systematics 11, 231-240.  
3636 Van Donk, E., Faafeng, B.A., de Lange, H.J., Hessen, D.O. 2001. Differential sensitivity to  
3637 natural ultraviolet radiation among phytoplankton species in Arctic lakes  
3638 (Spitsbergen, Norway). Plant Ecology 154, 249-259.

- 3639 Van Geest, G.J., Hessen, D.O., Spierenburg, P., Dahl-Hansen, G.A.P., Christensen, G.,  
3640 Faerovig, P.J., Brehm, M., Loonen, M.J.J.E., Van Donk, E., 2007. Goose-  
3641 mediated nutrient enrichment and planktonic grazer control in Arctic freshwater  
3642 ponds. *Oecologia* 153, 653-662.
- 3643 Van Helsdingen, P., 1984. World distribution of Linyphiidae. In: Eberhard, W.G., Lubin,  
3644 Y.D., Robinson, B. (Eds.) *Proceedings of the 9th Congress of Arachnology*,  
3645 Smithsonian Institution Press, Washington, pp. 121–126.
- 3646 Van Rompu, E.A., De Smet, W.H., 1988. Some aquatic Tardigrada from Bjørnøya (Svalbard).  
3647 *Fauna Norvegica Series A* 9, 31-36.
- 3648 Van Rompu, E.A., De Smet, W.H., 1991. Contribution to the freshwater Tardigrada from  
3649 Barentsøya, Svalbard (78° 30`N). *Fauna Norvegica Series A* 12, 29-39.
- 3650 Van Rompu, E.A., De Smet, W.H., 1994. Freshwater tardigrades from Hopen, Svalbard  
3651 (76°31`N). *Fauna Norvegica Series A* 17, 1-9.
- 3652 Vekhoff, N.V., 1997. Large branchiopod Crustacea (Anostraca, Notostraca, Spinicaudata) of  
3653 the Barents Region of Russia. *Hydrobiologia* 359, 69–74.
- 3654 Velichko A.A., 2002. Dynamics of terrestrial landscape components and inner marine basins  
3655 of Northern Eurasia during the last 130 000 years. Atlas-monograph, GEOS,  
3656 Moscow.
- 3657 Velle, G., Kongshavn, K., Birks, H.J.B., 2011. Minimizing the edge-effect in environmental  
3658 reconstructions by trimming the calibration set: Chironomid-inferred temperatures  
3659 from Spitsbergen. *Holocene* 21, 417-430.
- 3660 Vestby, S.E. 1983. En regional limnologisk undersøkelse av små innsjøer ved Svea, Svalbard.  
3661 M.Sc. thesis, Institute for Marine Biology and Limnology, University of Oslo,  
3662 Oslo.

- 3663 Von Goes, A., 1862. Om Tardigrader Anguillulae m.m. fr. Spetsbergen. Öfversigt af Kongl.  
3664 Vetenskaps-Akademiens Förhandlingar 19, 18.
- 3665 Vyverman, W., Verleyen, E., Wilmotte, A., Hodgson, D.A., Willem, A., Peeters, K., Van de  
3666 Vijver, B., De Wever, A., Leliaert, F., Sabbe, K., 2010. Evidence for widespread  
3667 endemism among Antarctic micro-organisms. *Polar Science* 4, 103–113.
- 3668 Ware, C., Bergstrom, D.M., Müller, E. and Alsos, I.G., 2011. Humans introduce viable seeds  
3669 to the Arctic on footwear. *Biological Invasions* 14, 567-577.
- 3670 Waterston, J., 1922a. On the Mallophaga of the Spitsbergen Expedition. *Transactions of the*  
3671 *Entomological Society of London* 70, 251-253.
- 3672 Waterston, J., 1922b. Results of the Oxford University Expedition to Spitsbergen, 1921. No.  
3673 25. Hymenoptera Parasitica: Ichneumonoidae. *The Annals and Magazine of*  
3674 *Natural History* 11, 31–33.
- 3675 Webb, N.R., Coulson, S.J., Hodkinson, I.D., Block, W., Bale, J.S. Strathdee, A.T., 1998.  
3676 The effects of experimental temperature elevation on populations of  
3677 cryptostigmatic mites in high Arctic soils. *Pedobiologia* 42, 298-308.
- 3678 Węglarska, B., 1965. Die Tardigraden (Tardigrada) Spitzbergens. *Acta Zoologica*  
3679 *Cracoviensia* 11, 43-51.
- 3680 Weider, L.J., Hobæk, A., 2000. Phylogeography and Arctic biodiversity: a review. *Annales*  
3681 *Zoologici Fennici* 37, 217–231.
- 3682 Weigmann, G., 2006. Hornmilben (Oribatida), Goecke and Evers, Keltern.
- 3683 Westergaard, K.B., Alsos, I.G., Popp, M., Engelskjøn, T., Flatberg, K.I., Brochmann, C.,  
3684 2011. Glacial survival may matter after all: nunatak signatures in the rare  
3685 European populations of two west-Arctic species. *Molecular Ecology* 20, 376–  
3686 393.
- 3687 Wharton, D.A., 1986. A functional biology of nematodes. Croom Helm, London.



- 3688 Wharton, D.A., 2002. Life at the limits. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge.
- 3689 Williams, B.L., Griffiths, B.S., 1989. Enhanced nutrient mineralization and leaching from  
3690 decomposing sitka spruce litter by enchytraeid worms. Soil Biology and  
3691 Biochemistry 21, 183-188.
- 3692 Wilson, R.R., Bartsch, A., Joly, K., Reynolds, J.H., Orlando, A., Loya, W.M., 2013.  
3693 Frequency, timing, extent, and size of winter thaw-refreeze events in Alaska  
3694 2001–2008 detected by remotely sensed microwave backscatter data. Polar  
3695 Biology 36, 419–426
- 3696 Winston J.E., 1999. Describing Species. Practical taxonomic procedure for biologists.  
3697 Columbia University Press, New York.
- 3698 Wohlfarth, B., Lemdahl, G., Olsson, S., Persson, T., Snowball, I., Ising, J., Jones, V., 1995.  
3699 Early Holocene environment on Bjornoya (Svalbard) inferred from  
3700 multidisciplinary lake sediment studies. Polar Research 14, 253-275.
- 3701 Woods, P.J., 2011. Ecological diversity in the polymorphic fish Arctic charr (*Salvelinus*  
3702 *alpinus*). Ph.D. thesis. University of Washington.
- 3703 Worland, M.R., Grubor-Lajsic, G., Montiel, P.O., 1998. Partial desiccation induced by sub-  
3704 zero temperatures as a component of the survival strategy of the Arctic  
3705 collembolan *Onychiurus arcticus* (Tullberg). Journal of Insect Physiology 44,  
3706 211-219.
- 3707 Yu, D.S., van Achterberg, K., Horstmann, K. 2005., World Ichneumonidea. Taxonomy,  
3708 Biology, Morphology and Distribution. CD/DVD. Taxapad, Vancouver.
- 3709 Yunakov, N.N., Korotyaev, B.A., 2007. A review of the weevil subgenus *Metaphyllobius*  
3710 Smirnov (Coleoptera, Curculionidae, Entiminae) from Eastern Europe and  
3711 Siberia. Entomological Reviews 87, 1045-1059.

- 3712 Zachariassen K.E., 1985. Physiology of cold tolerance in insects. *Physiological Reviews* 65,  
3713 799-832.
- 3714 Zawierucha, K., Coulson, S.J., Michalczyk, L., Kaczmarek, L., In press. Current knowledge  
3715 on the Tardigrada of Svalbard with the first records of water bears from  
3716 Nordaustlandet (High Arctic). *Polar Research*.
- 3717 Zawisza, E., Szeroczyńska, K., 2011. Cladocera species composition in lakes in the area of  
3718 the Hornsund Fjord (Southern Spitsbergen) – preliminary results. *Knowledge and  
3719 Management of Aquatic Ecosystems* 402, 1-9.
- 3720 Zeeberg, J., 2002. Climate and glacial history of Novaya Zemlya Archipelago, Russian  
3721 Arctic, with notes on the region's history or exploration. Rozenberg Publishers,  
3722 Amsterdam.
- 3723 Zeeberg, J., Forman, S.J., 2001. Changes in glacier extent on north Novaya Zemlya in the  
3724 twentieth century. *The Holocene*. 11, 161-175.
- 3725 Zilli, A., Varga, Z., Ronkay, G., Ronkay, L., 2009. Apameini I. *The Witt Catalogue. A  
3726 Taxonomic Atlas of the Eurasian and North African Noctuoidea. Volume 3.  
3727 Heterocera Press, Budapest.*
- 3728 Zmudczyńska, K., Zwolicki, A., Barcikowski, M., Barcikowski, A., Stempniewicz, L., 2009.  
3729 Spectral characteristics of the Arctic ornithogenic tundra vegetation in Hornsund  
3730 area, SW Spitsbergen. *Polish Polar Research* 30, 249-262.
- 3731 Zmudczyńska, K., Olejniczak, I., Zwolicki, A., Iliszko, L., Convey, P., Stempniewicz, L.,  
3732 2012. The influence of allochthonous nutrients delivered by colonial seabirds on  
3733 soil collembolan communities on Spitsbergen. *Polar Biology* 35, 1233–1245.
- 3734 Zschokke, F., 1903. Die arktischen Cestoden. *Fauna Arctica* 3, 1-32.
- 3735 Zschokke, F., 1926. Collembolen aus Spitzbergen. *Revue d'Hydrobiologie* 3, 127-128.

3736 Zwolicki, A., Zmudczyńska-Skarbek, K.M., Iliszko, L., Stempniewicz, L., 2013. Guano  
3737 deposition and nutrient enrichment in the vicinity of planktivorous and  
3738 piscivorous seabird colonies in Spitsbergen Polar Biol 36, 363–372.